Recombinant IL-9 antibodies & uses thereof

The present invention provides novel antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and compositions comprising said antibodies. The present invention also provides methods and compositions preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating diseases and disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of IL-9 or IL-9 receptor or subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, and infections comprising administration of one or more antibodies thereof that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. The invention also encompasses methods and compositions for diagnosing, monitoring, and prognosing these disorders. The present invention further relates to articles of manufacture and kits comprising antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide.
Description

[0001] This application claims priority to U.S. Provisional Application Serial No. 60/477,797, filed June 10, 2003, U.S. Provisional Application Serial No. 60/462,259, filed April 11, 2003, which are both incorporated by reference herein in their entireties.

1. FIELD OF THE INVENTION

[0002] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and compositions comprising said antibodies. The invention also provides prophylactic and therapeutic protocols to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate various disorders or one or more symptoms thereof, said protocols comprising the administration of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide alone or in combination with other therapies. In particular, the present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating symptoms associated with an inflammatory disorder (e.g., asthma) or a respiratory infection, said methods comprising administering to a human subject an effective amount of one or more antibodies thereof that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. The present invention also provides pharmaceutical compositions comprising antibodies or fragments thereof that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of various disorders. The invention further provides methods for detecting or diagnosing IL-9 expression and disorders associated with aberrant IL-9 expression utilizing compositions comprising antibodies or fragments thereof that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. The present invention further relates to articles of manufacture and kits comprising antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide for use in the prevention, management, treatment, and/or amelioration of various disorders.

2. BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

2.1 AUTOIMMUNE DISORDERS

[0003] Autoimmune diseases are caused when the body’s immune system, which is meant to defend the body against bacteria, viruses, and any other foreign product, malfunctions and produces antibodies against healthy tissue, cells, and organs. Antibodies, T cells and macrophages provide beneficial protection, but can also produce harmful or deadly immunological responses.

[0004] The principle mechanisms by which auto-antibodies can produce an autoimmune disease are complement-dependent lytic destruction of the target cell, opsonization, formation of immune complexes, blockade of receptor sites for physiological ligands, and stimulation of cell surface receptors. The auto-antibody can bind to cell surface receptors and either inhibit or stimulate the specialized function of the cell (Paul, W.E. Ed., 1989, Fundamental Immunology, Raven Press, New York, Chapter 31, p. 839).

[0005] Autoimmune diseases can be organ specific or systemic and are provoked by different pathogenic mechanisms. Organ specific autoimmunization is characterized by tolerance and suppression within the T cell compartment, aberrant expression of major-histocompatibility complex (MHC) antigens, antigenic mimicry and allelic variations in MHC genes. Systemic autoimmune diseases involve polyclonal B cell activation and abnormalities of immunoregulatory T cells, T cell receptors and MHC genes. Examples of organ specific autoimmune diseases are diabetes, Hashimoto’s disease, autoimmune adrenal insufficiency, pure red cell anemia, multiple sclerosis and rheumatic carditis. Representative systemic autoimmune diseases are systemic lupus erythematosus, rheumatoid arthritis, chronic inflammation, Sjögren’s syndrome polymyositis, dermatomyositis and scleroderma.

[0006] Current treatment of autoimmune diseases involves administering immunosuppressive agents such as cortisone, aspirin derivatives, hydroxychloroquine, methotrexate, azathioprine and cyclophosphamide or combinations thereof. The dilemma faced when administering immunosuppressive agents, however, is the more effectively the autoimmune disease is treated, the more defenseless the patient is left to attack from infections. Thus, there is a need for an effective treatment for autoimmune diseases that does not compromise the patient’s immune system.

2.2 INFLAMMATORY DISORDERS

[0007] Inflammation plays a fundamental role in host defenses and the progression of immune-mediated diseases. The inflammatory response is initiated by tissue injury (e.g., trauma, ischemia, and foreign particles) and infection by a complex cascade of events, including chemical mediators (e.g., cytokines and prostaglandins) and inflammatory cells (e.g., leukocytes). The inflammatory response is characterized by increased blood flow, increased capillary permeability, and influx of phagocytic cells. These events result in swelling, redness, warmth, and pus formation at the site of injury or infection.
A delicate well-balanced interplay between the humoral and cellular immune elements in the inflammatory response enables the elimination of harmful agents and the initiation of the repair of damaged tissue. When this delicately balanced interplay is disrupted, the inflammatory response may result in considerable damage to normal tissue and may be more harmful than the original injury or infection that triggered the initial inflammatory reaction. In these cases of uncontrolled inflammatory responses, clinical intervention is needed to prevent tissue damage and organ dysfunction. Diseases and disorders such as rheumatoid arthritis, osteoarthritis, Crohn’s disease, psoriasis, inflammatory bowel disease, asthma, and allergies are characterized by inflammation.

Current therapies for inflammatory disorders involve symptomatic medications and immunosuppressive agents to control symptoms. For example, nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIs) such as aspirin, ibuprofen, fenoprofen, naproxen, tolnetin, sulindac, meclofenamate sodium, piroxicam, flurbiprofen, diclofenac, oxaprozin, nabumetone, etodolac, and ketoprofen that have analgesic and anti-inflammatory effects are used to treat inflammatory disorders. However, NSAIs are believed not to be capable of altering the progression of the disease. (Tierney et al. (eds.), Current Medical Diagnosis & Treatment, 37 ed., Appleton & Lange (1998), p793). Moreover, NSAIs frequently cause gastrointestinal side effects, affect the lower intestinal tract causing perforation or aggravating inflammatory bowel disease, produce renal toxicity and prolong bleeding time. Corticosteroids are another class of drugs that are commonly used to control inflammatory symptoms. Corticosteroids, like NSAIs, do not alter the natural progression of the disease, and thus, clinical manifestations of active disease commonly reappear when the drug is discontinued. The serious problem of negative reactions resulting from prolonged corticosteroid therapy (e.g., osteoporosis, increased risk of infection, increased appetite, hypertension, edema, peptic ulcers, and psychoses) greatly limits its long-term use.

Low doses of immunosuppressive agents such as cytotoxic agents are also commonly used to treat inflammatory disorders. For example, methotrexate, an antagonist of folic acid, is often used in treatment of psoriasis, rheumatoid arthritis and other inflammatory diseases. Methotrexate, like other cytotoxic agents, frequently causes stomatitis, erythema, slopecia, nausea, vomiting, diarrhea, and damage to major organs such kidney and liver. The long-term usage of immunosuppressive agents usually leaves the patient defenseless to infections.

New therapies for inflammatory disorders are constantly being sought. In particular, any new treatment that reduces the dosage and/or frequency of administration of agents currently being used, or is capable of making a currently used treatment more effective is constantly being sought.

2.2.1 Asthma

About 12 million people in the U.S. have asthma and it is the leading cause of hospitalization for children. The Merck Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy (17th ed., 1999).

Asthma is an inflammatory disease of the lung that is characterized by airway hyperresponsiveness (“AHR”), bronchoconstriction (i.e., wheezing), eosinophilic inflammation, mucus hypersecretion, subepithelial fibrosis, and elevated IgE levels. Asthmatic attacks can be triggered by environmental factors (e.g. acarids, insects, animals (e.g., cats, dogs, rabbits, mice, rats, hamsters, guinea pigs, mice, rats, and birds), fungi, air pollutants (e.g., tobacco smoke), irritant gases, fumes, vapors, aerosols, or chemicals, or pollen), exercise, or cold air. The cause(s) of asthma is unknown. However, it has been speculated that family history of asthma (London et al., 2001, Epidemiology 12(5):577-83), early exposure to allergens, such as dust mites, tobacco smoke, and cockroaches (Melen et al., 2001, 56(7):646-52), and respiratory infections (Wenzel et al., 2002, Am J Med, 112(8):672-33 and Lin et al., 2001, J Microbiol Immuno Infect, 34(4):259-64) may increase the risk of developing asthma.

Asthma may be identified by recurrent wheezing and intermittent air flow limitation. An asthmatic tendency may be quantified by the measurement of bronchial hyper-responsiveness in which an individual’s dose-response curve to a broncho-constrictor such as histamine or methacholine is constricted. The curve is commonly summarized by the dose which results in a 20% fall in air flow (PD20) or the slope of the curve between the initial air flow measurement and the last dose given (slope).

Current therapies are mainly aimed at managing asthma and include the administration of β-adrenergic drugs (e.g. epinephrine and isoproterenol), theophylline, anticholinergic drugs (e.g., atropine and ipratropium bromide), corticosteroids, and leukotriene inhibitors. These therapies are associated with side effects such as drug interactions, dry mouth, blurred vision, growth suppression in children, and osteoporosis in menopausal women. Cromolyn and nedocromil are administered prophylactically to inhibit mediator release from inflammatory cells, reduce airway hyperresponsiveness, and block responses to allergens. However, there are no current therapies available that prevent the development of asthma in subjects at increased risk of developing asthma. Thus, new therapies with fewer side effects and better prophylactic and/or therapeutic efficacy are needed for asthma.

2.2.2 Allergies

A common cause of inflammation are allergies. Immune-mediated allergic (hypersensitivity) reactions are clas-
sified into four types (I-IV) according to the underlying mechanisms leading to the manifestation of the allergic symptoms. Type I allergic reactions are immediate hypersensitivity reactions characterized by IgE-mediated release of vasoactive substances such as histamine from mast cells and basophils. Over hours, the mast cells and basophils release proinflammatory cytokines producing vasodilation, increased capillary permeability, glandular hypersecretion, smooth muscle spasm, and tissue infiltration with eosinophils and other inflammatory cells.

[0017] Type II allergic reactions are cytotoxic hypersensitivity reactions and involve IgG or IgM antibodies bound to cell surface antigens with subsequent complement fixation. Certain cytotoxic cells, such as killer T cells or macrophages, are activated, bind to cells coated with IgG and destroy the target cells. Type II reactions may result in cytolysis or tissue damage.

[0018] Type III reactions are immune-complex reactions resulting from deposits of circulating antigen-antibody immune complexes in blood vessels or tissues. Acute inflammation results from the immune-complex initiating a sequence of events that results in polymorphonuclear cell migration and release of lysosomal proteolytic enzymes and permeability factors in tissues.

[0019] Type IV reactions are delayed hypersensitivity reactions caused by sensitized T lymphocytes after contact with a specific antigen. Activated sensitized T lymphocytes cause immunologic injury by direct toxic effect or through release of lymphokines and other soluble substances. The activated T lymphocytes may also release cytokines that affect the activity of macrophages, neutrophils, and lymphoid killer cells.

[0020] Allergic reactions can be immediate, late-phase, or chronic. Continuous or chronic exposure to an allergen can result in chronic allergic inflammation. Tissues of sites of chronic inflammation contain eosinophils and T cells that release mediators that can cause tissue damage, increased inflammation, and increased sensitivity.

[0021] Currently, allergic reactions are treated with drugs such as antihistamines, corticosteroids, vasodilators, bronchodilators, leukotriene inhibitors, and immunomodulators which attempt to alleviate the symptoms associated with the allergic reaction. Present therapies for allergic reactions produce negative side effects or have limited use. For example, high doses of antihistamines and corticosteroids have deleterious side effects or result in resistant bacterial strains. The administration of anti-fungal agents may cause renal failure or bone marrow dysfunction and may not be effective against fungal infection in patients with suppressed immune systems.

2.3 RESPIRATORY INFECTIONS

[0022] Respiratory infections are common infections of the upper respiratory tract (e.g., nose, ears, sinuses, and throat) and lower respiratory tract (e.g., trachea, bronchial tubes, and lungs). Symptoms of upper respiratory infection include runny or stuffy nose, irritability, restlessness, poor appetite, decreased activity level, coughing, and fever. Viral upper respiratory infections cause and/or are associated with sore throats, colds, croup, and the flu. Examples of viruses that cause upper respiratory tract infections include rhinoviruses and influenza viruses A and B. Common upper respiratory bacterial infections cause and/or are associated with, for example, whooping cough and strep throat. An example of a bacteria that causes an upper respiratory tract infection is Streptococcus.

[0023] Clinical manifestations of a lower respiratory infection include shallow coughing that produces sputum in the lungs, fever, and difficulty breathing. Examples of lower respiratory viral infections are parainfluenza virus infections ("PIV"), respiratory syncytial virus ("RSV") infections, and bronchiolitis (caused by RSV, PIV, influenza virus, mycoplasma, and some adenoviruses). Examples of bacteria that cause lower respiratory tract infections include Streptococcus pneumoniae that causes pneumococcal pneumonia and Mycobacterium tuberculosis that causes tuberculosis. Respiratory infections caused by fungi include systemic candidiasis, blastomycosis cryptococcosis, coccidiodomycosis, and aspergillosis. Respiratory infections may be primary or secondary infections.

[0024] Current therapies for respiratory infections involve the administration of anti-viral agents, anti-bacterial, and anti-fungal agents for the treatment, prevention, or amelioration of viral, bacterial, and fungal respiratory infections, respectively. Unfortunately, in regard to certain infections, there are no therapies available, infections have been proven to be refractory to therapies, or the occurrence of side effects outweighs the benefits of the administration of a therapy to a subject. The use of anti-bacterial agents for the treatment of bacterial respiratory infections may also produce side effects or result in resistant bacterial strains. The administration of anti-fungal agents may cause renal failure or bone marrow dysfunction and may not be effective against fungal infection in patients with suppressed immune systems. Additionally, the infection causing microorganism (e.g., virus, bacterium, or fungus) may be resistant or develop resistance to the administered therapeutic agent or combination of therapeutic agents. In fact, microorganisms that develop resistance to administered therapeutic agents often develop pleiotropic drug or multidrug resistance, that is, resistance to therapeutic agents that act by mechanisms different from the mechanisms of the administered agents. Thus, as a result of drug resistance, many infections prove refractory to a wide array of standard treatment protocols. Therefore, new therapies for the treatment, prevention, and amelioration of respiratory infections and symptoms thereof are needed.
2.3.1 Viral Respiratory Infections

2.3.1.1 Parainfluenza Virus Infections

[0025] Parainfluenza viral ("PIV") infection results in serious respiratory tract disease in infants and children. (Tao et al., 1999, Vaccine 17: 1100-08). Infectious parainfluenza viral infections account for approximately 20% of all hospitalizations of pediatric patients suffering from respiratory tract infections worldwide. Id.

[0026] PIV is a member of the paramyxovirus genus of the paramyxoviridae family. PIV is made up of two structural modules: (1) an internal ribonucleoprotein core or nucleocapsid, containing the viral genome, and (2) an outer, roughly spherical lipoprotein envelope. Its genome is a single strand of negative sense RNA, approximately 15,456 nucleotides in length, encoding at least eight polypeptides. These proteins include, but are not limited to, the nucleocapsid structural protein (NP, NC, or N depending on the genera), the phosphoprotein (P), the matrix protein (M), the fusion glycoprotein (F), the hemagglutinin-neuraminidase glycoprotein (HN), the large polymerase protein (L), and the C and D proteins of unknown function. Id.

[0027] The parainfluenza nucleocapsid protein (NP, NC, or N) consists of two domains within each protein unit including an amino-terminal domain, comprising about two-thirds of the molecule, which interacts directly with the RNA, and a carboxyl-terminal domain, which lies on the surface of the assembled nucleocapsid. A hinge is thought to exist at the junction of these two domains thereby imparting some flexibility to this protein (see Fields et al. (ed.), 1991, Fundamental Virology, 2nd ed., Raven Press, New York, incorporated by reference herein in its entirety). The matrix protein (M), is apparently involved with viral assembly and interacts with both the viral membrane as well as the nucleocapsid proteins. The phosphoprotein (P), which is subject to phosphorylation, is thought to play a regulatory role in transcription and may also be involved in methylation, phosphorylation and polyadenylation. The fusion glycoprotein (F) interacts with the viral membrane and is first produced as an inactive precursor then cleaved post-translationally to produce two disulfide linked polypeptides. The active F protein is also involved in penetration of the parainfluenza virion into host cells by facilitating fusion of the viral envelope with the host cell plasma membrane. Id. The glycoprotein, hemagglutinin-neuraminidase MM, protrudes from the envelope allowing the virus to contain both hemagglutinin and neuraminidase activities. HN is strongly hydrophobic at its amino terminal which functions to anchor the HN protein into the lipid bilayer. Id. Finally, the large polymerase protein (L) plays an important role in both transcription and replication. Id.

[0028] Currently, therapies for PIV comprises treatment of specific symptoms. In most cases rest, fluids, and a comfortable environment are sufficient therapy for a PIV infection. In cases in which fever is high, acetaminophen is recommended over aspirin, especially in children to avoid the risk of Reye’s syndrome with influenza. For croup associated with PIV infection, therapies such as humidified air, oxygen, aerosolized racemic epinephrine, and oral dexamethasone (a steroid) are recommended to decrease upper airway swelling and intravenous fluids are administered for dehydration. Therapy for bronchiolitis associated with PIV infection include supportive therapy (e.g., oxygen, humidified air, chest clapping, and postural drainage to remove secretions, rest, and clear fluids) and administration of albuterol or steroids. Antibiotic, anti-viral, and/or antifungal agents may be administered to prevent secondary respiratory infections. See Merck Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy (17the ed., 1999).

2.3.1.2 Respiratory Syncytial Virus Infections


[0030] RSV infects adults as well as infants and children. In healthy adults, RSV causes predominantly upper respiratory tract disease. It has recently become evident that some adults, especially the elderly, have symptomatic RSV infections more frequently than had been previously reported (Evans, A.S., eds., 1989, Viral Infections of Humans Epidemiology and Control, 3rd ed., Plenum Medical Book, New York at pages 525-544). Several epidemics also have been reported
Therapies available for the treatment of established RSV disease are limited. Severe RSV disease of the lower respiratory tract often requires considerable supportive care, including administration of humidified oxygen and respiratory assistance (Fields et al., eds, 1990, Fields Virology, 2nd ed., Vol. 1, Raven Press, New York at pages 1045-1072).

While a vaccine might prevent RSV infection, no vaccine is yet licensed for this indication. A major obstacle to vaccine development is safety. A formalin-inactivated vaccine, though immunogenic, unexpectedly caused a higher and more severe incidence of lower respiratory tract disease due to RSV in immunized infants than in infants immunized with a similarly prepared trivalent parainfluenza vaccine (Kim et al., 1969, Am. J. Epidemiol. 89:422-434; and Kapikian et al., 1969, Am. J. Epidemiol. 89:405-421). Several candidate RSV vaccines have been abandoned and others are under development (Murphy et al., 1994, Virus Res. 32:13-36), but even if safety issues are resolved, vaccine efficacy must also be improved. A number of problems remain to be solved. Immunization would be required in the immediate neonatal period since the peak incidence of lower respiratory tract disease occurs at 2-5 months of age. The immaturity of the neonatal immune response together with high titers of maternally acquired RSV antibody may be expected to reduce vaccine immunogenicity in the neonatal period (Murphy et al., 1988, J. Virol. 62:3907-3910; and Murphy et al., 1991, Vaccine 9:185-189). Finally, primary RSV infection and disease do not protect well against subsequent RSV disease (Henderson et al., 1979, New Engl. J. Med. 300:530-534).

Currently, the only approved approach to prophylaxis of RSV disease is passive immunization. Initial evidence suggesting a protective role for IgG was obtained from observations involving maternal antibody in ferrets (Prince, G.A., Ph.D. diss., University of California, Los Angeles, 1975) and humans (Lambrecht et al., 1976, J. Infect. Dis. 134:211-217; and Glezen et al., 1976, J. Pediatr. 98:708-715). Hemming et al. (Morell et al., eds., 1986, Clinical Use of Intravenous Immunoglobulins, Academic Press, London at pages 285-294) recognized the possible utility of RSV antibody in treatment or prevention of RSV infection during studies involving the pharmacokinetics of an intravenous immune globulin (IVIG) in newborns suspected of having neonatal sepsis. They noted that one infant, whose respiratory secretions yielded RSV, recovered rapidly after IVIG infusion. Subsequent analysis of the IVIG lot revealed an unusually high titer of RSV neutralizing antibody. This same group of investigators then examined the ability of hyperimmune serum or immune globulin, enriched for RSV neutralizing antibody, to protect cotton rats and primates against RSV infection (Prince et al., 1985, Virus Res. 3:193-206; Prince et al., 1990, J. Virol. 64:3091-3092; Hemming et al., 1985, J. Infect. Dis. 152:1083-1087; Prince et al., 1983, Infect. Immun. 42:81-87; and Prince et al., 1985, J. Virol. 55:517-520). Results of these studies suggested that RSV neutralizing antibody given prophylactically inhibited respiratory tract replication of RSV in cotton rats. When given therapeutically, RSV antibody reduced pulmonary viral replication both in cotton rats and in a nonhuman primate model. Furthermore, passive infusion of immune serum or immune globulin did not produce enhanced pulmonary pathology in cotton rats subsequently challenged with RSV.

Recent clinical studies have demonstrated the ability of this passively administered RSV hyperimmune globulin (RSV IVIG) to protect at-risk children from severe lower respiratory infection by RSV (Groothuis et al., 1993, New Engl. J. Med. 329:1524-1530; and The PREVENT Study Group, 1997, Pediatrics 99:93-99). While this is a major advance in preventing RSV infection, this therapy poses certain limitations in its widespread use. First, RSV IVIG must be infused intravenously over several hours to achieve an effective dose. Second, the concentrations of active material in hyperimmune globulins are insufficient to treat adults at risk or most children with comprised cardiopulmonary function. Third, intravenous infusion necessitates monthly hospital visits during the RSV season. Finally, it may prove difficult to select sufficient donors to produce a hyperimmune globulin for RSV to meet the demand for this product. Currently, only approximately 8% of normal donors have RSV neutralizing antibody titers high enough to qualify for the production of hyperimmune globulin.

One way to improve the specific activity of the immunoglobulin would be to develop one or more highly potent RSV neutralizing monoclonal antibodies (MAbs). Such MAbs should be human or humanized in order to retain favorable pharmacokinetics and to avoid generating a human anti-mouse antibody response, as repeat dosing would be required throughout the RSV season. Two glycoproteins, F and G, on the surface of RSV have been shown to be targets of neutralizing antibodies (Fields et al., 1990, supra; and Murphy et al., 1994, supra). These two proteins are also primarily responsible for viral recognition and entry into target cells; G protein binds to a specific cellular receptor and the F protein promotes fusion of the virus with the cell. The F protein is also expressed on the surface of infected cells and is responsible for subsequent fusion with other cells leading to syncytia formation. Thus, antibodies to the F protein may directly neutralize virus or block entry of the virus into the cell or prevent syncytia formation. Although antigenic and structural differences between A and B subtypes have been described for both the G and F proteins, the more significant antigenic differences reside on the G glycoprotein, where amino acid sequences are only 53% homologous and antigenic relatedness is 5% (Walsh et al., 1987, J. Infect. Dis. 155:1198-1204; and Johnson et al., 1987, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84:5625-5629). Conversely, antibodies raised to the F protein show a high degree of cross-reactivity among subtype A and B viruses. Comparison of biological and biochemical properties of 18 different murine MAbs directed to the RSV F
2.3.1.3 Avian & Human Metapneumovirus

Recently, a new member of the Paramyxoviridae family has been isolated from 28 children with clinical symptoms reminiscent of those caused by human respiratory syncytial virus ("hRSV") infection, ranging from mild upper respiratory tract disease to severe bronchiolitis and pneumonia (Van Den Hoogen et al., 2001, Nature Medicine 7: 719-724). The new virus was named human metapneumovirus (hMPV) based on sequence homology and gene constellation. The study further showed that by the age of five years virtually all children in the Netherlands have been exposed to hMPV and that the virus has been circulating in humans for at least half a century.


Human metapneumovirus is related to avian metapneumovirus. For example, the F protein of hMPV is highly homologous to the F protein of avian pneumovirus ("APV"). Alignment of the human metapneumoviral F protein with the F protein of an avian pneumovirus isolated from Mallard Duck shows 85.6% identity in the ectodomain. Alignment of the human metapneumoviral F protein with the F protein of an avian pneumovirus isolated from Turkey (subgroup B) shows 75% identity in the ectodomain. See, e.g., co-owned and co-pending Provisional Application No. 60/358,934, entitled "Recombinant Parainfluenza Virus Expression Systems and Vaccines Comprising Heterologous Antigens Derived from Metapneumovirus," filed on February 21, 2002, by Haller and Tang, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

Respiratory disease caused by an APV was first described in South Africa in the late 1970s (Buys et al., 1980, Turkey 28:36-46) where it had a devastating effect on the turkey industry. The disease in turkeys was characterized by sinusitis and rhinitis and was called turkey rhinotracheitis (TRT). The European isolates of APV have also been strongly implicated as factors in swollen head syndrome (SHS) in chickens (O'Brien, 1985, Vet. Rec. 117:619-620). Originally, the disease appeared in broiler chicken flocks infected with Newcastle disease virus (NDV) and was assumed to be a secondary problem associated with Newcastle disease (ND). Antibody against European APV was detected in affected chickens after the onset of SHS (Cook et al., 1988, Avian Pathol. 17:403-410), thus implicating APV as the cause.

The avian pneumovirus is a single stranded, non-segmented RNA virus that belongs to the sub-family Pneumovirinae of the family Paramyxoviridae, genus metapneumovirus (Cavanagh and Barrett, 1988, Virus Res. 11:241-256; Ling et al., 1992, J. Gen. Virol. 73:1709-1715; Yu et al., 1992, J. Gen. Virol. 73:1355-1363). The Paramyxoviridae family is divided into two sub-families: the Paramyxovirinae and Pneumovirinae. The subfamily Paramyxovirinae includes, but is not limited to, the genera: Paramyxovirus, Rubulavirus, and Morbillivirus. Recently, the sub-family Pneumovirinae was divided into two genera based on gene order, i.e., pneumovirus and metapneumovirus (Naylor et al., 1998, J. Gen. Virol., 79:1393-1398; Pringle, 1998, Arch. Virol. 143:1449-1159). The pneumovirus genus includes, but is not limited to, human respiratory syncytial virus (hRSV), bovine respiratory syncytial virus (bRSV), ovine respiratory syncytial virus, and mouse pneumovirus. The metapneumovirus genus includes, but is not limited to, European avian pneumovirus (subgroups A and B), which is distinguished from RSV, the type species for the genus pneumovirus (Naylor et al., 1998, J. Gen. Virol., 79:1393-1398; Pringle, 1998, Arch. Virol. 143:1449-1159). The US isolate of APV represents a third subgroup (subgroup C) within metapneumovirus genus because it has been found to be antigenically and genetically different from European isolates (Seal, 1998, Virus Res. 58:45-52; Senne et al., 1998, In: Proc. 47th WPDC, California, pp. 67-68).

Electron microscopic examination of negatively stained APV reveals pleomorphic, sometimes spherical, virions...
Pneumonia is diagnosed based on characteristic symptoms and an infiltrate on chest x-ray. Id. Common symptoms of pneumonia include cough, fever, sputum production, tachypnea, and crackles with bronchial breath sounds. Id. Determination of the specific pathogen causing the pneumonia cannot be made in about 30-50% of patients and specimens may be misleading because of normal flora may contaminate samples through the upper airways. Id. Special culture techniques, special stains, serologic assays, or lung biopsies may be used for diagnosis. Id.

Therapies for the treatment of pneumonia consists of respiratory support, such as oxygen, and antibiotics based on determination of the specific bacteria and/or according to the patient's age, epidemiology, host risk factors, and severity of illness. Id. For example, in cases of Staphylococcal pneumonia, anti-bacterial therapy comprises administration of penicillin (e.g., oxacillin and nafcillin) or cephalosporin (e.g. cephalothin or cefamandol, cefazolin, and cefuroxime). Id. In cases of streptococcal pneumonia, anti-bacterial therapy comprises administration of penicillin, cephalosporins, erythromycin, or clindamycin. Id.

The administration of antibiotics may result in side effects, toxicity, and development of antibiotic resistant strains. In addition, because the pathogen causing pneumonia is difficult to diagnose, the use of antibiotics may be ineffective since both viruses and fungi also cause pneumonia. Thus, new therapies for pneumonia are desired.

2.3.2.2 Tuberculosis

Mycobacterium tuberculosis infects 1.9 billion and the active disease, tuberculosis ("TB") results in 1.9 million deaths around the world each year. (Dye et al., 1999, JAMA 282:677-686). After a century of steadily declining rates of TB cases in the United States, the downward trend was reversed in the late 1980s as a result of the emergence of a virulent strain of Mycobacterium tuberculosis.

*M tuberculosis* is an obligate aerobe, nonmotile rod-shaped bacterium. In classic cases of tuberculosis, *M tuberculosis* complexes are in the well-aerated upper lobes of the lungs. *M tuberculosis* are classified as acid-fast bacteria due to the impermeability of the cell wall by certain dyes and stains. The cell wall of *M. tuberculosis*, composed of peptidoglycan and complex lipids, is responsible for the bacterium's resistance to many antibiotics, acidic and alkaline compounds, osmotic lysis, and lethal oxidations, and survival inside macrophages.

TB progresses in five stages. In the first stage, the subject inhales the droplet nuclei containing less than three bacilli. Although alveolar macrophages take up the *M. tuberculosis*, the macrophages are not activated and do not destroy the bacterium. Seven to 21 days after the initial infection, the *M tuberculosis* multiples within the macrophages until the macrophages burst, which attracts additional macrophages to the site of infection that phagocytose the *M tuberculosis*, but are not activated and thus do not destroy the bacterium. In stage 3, lymphocytes, particularly T-cells, are activated and cytokines, including IFN activate macrophages capable of destroying *M. tuberculosis* are produced. At this stage, the patient is tuberculin-positive and a cell mediated immune response, including activated macrophages releasing lytic enzymes and T cell secreting cytokines, is initiated. Although, some macrophages are activated against the *M tuberculosis*, the bacteria continue to multiply within inactivated macrophages and begin to grow tubercles which are characterized by semi-solid centers. In stage 4, tubercles may invade the bronchus, other parts of the lung, and the blood supply line and the patient may exhibit secondary lesions in other parts of the body, including the genitourinary system, bones, joints, lymph nodes, and peritoneum. In the final stage, the tubercles liquify inducing increased growth of *M. tuberculosis*. The large bacterium load causes the walls of nearby bronchi to rupture and form cavities that enables the infection to spread quickly to other parts of the lung.

Current therapies available for TB comprise an initial two month regime of multiple antibiotics, such as rifampcin, isoniazid, pyrazinamide, ethambutol, or streptomycin. In the next four months, only rifampcin and isoniazid are administered to destroy persisting *M tuberculosis*. Although proper prescription and patient compliance results in a cure in most cases, the number of deaths from TB has been on the rise as a result of the emergence of new *M tuberculosis* strains resistant to current antibiotic therapies. (Rattan et al., 1998, Emerging Infectious Diseases, 4(2):195-206). In addition, fatal and severe liver injury has been associated with treatment of latent TB with rifampcin and pyrazinamide. (CDC Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report, 51(44):998-999).

### 2.3.3 Fungal Respiratory Infections

The number of systemic invasive fungal infections rose sharply in the past decade due to the increase in the at-risk patient population as a result of organ transplants, oncology, human immunodeficiency virus, use of vascular catheters, and misuse of broad spectrum antibiotics. Dodds et al., 2000 Pharmacotherapy 20(11): 1335-1355. Seventy percent of fungal-related deaths are caused by *Candida* species, *Aspergillus* species, and *Cryptococcus neoformans*. Yasuda, California Journal of Health-System Pharmacy, May/June 2001, pp. 4-11.

#### 2.3.3.1 Systemic Candidiasis

80% of all major systemic fungal infections are due to *Candida* species. The Merk Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy, 17th ed., 1999. Invasive candidiasis is most often caused by *Candida albicans*, *Candida tropicalis*, and *Candida glabrata* in immunosuppressed patients. *Id* Candidiasis is a defining opportunistic infection of AIDS, infecting the esophagus, trachea, bronchi, and lungs. *Id* In HIV-infected patients, candidiasis is usually mucocutaneous and infects the oropharynx, the esophagus, and the vagina. Ampel, April-June 1996, Emerg. Infect. Dis. 2(2): 109-116.

*Candida* species are commensals that colonize the normal gastrointestinal tract and skin. The Merk Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy, Berkow et al. (eds.), 17th ed., 1999. Thus, cultures of *Candida* from sputum, the mouth, urine, stool, vagina, or skin does not necessarily indicate an invasive, progressive infection. *Id* In most cases, diagnosis of candidiasis requires presentation of a characteristic clinical lesion, documentation of histopathologic evidence of tissue invasion, or the exclusion of other causes. *Id* Symptoms of systemic candidiasis infection of the respiratory tract are typically nonspecific, including dysphagia, coughing, and fever. *Id*.

All forms of candidiasis are considered serious, progressive, and potentially fatal. *Id* Therapies for the treatment of candidiasis typically include the administration of the combination of the anti-fungal agents amphotericin B and fluconosine. *Id* Unfortunately, acute renal failure has been associated with amphotericin B therapy. Dodds, supra. Fluconazole is not as effective as amphotericin B in treating certain species of *Candida*, but is useful as initial therapy in high oral or intravenous doses while species identification is pending. *The Merk Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy*, 17th ed., 1999. Fluconazole, however, has led to increasing treatment failures and anti-fungal resistance. Ampel, supra. Thus, there is a need for novel therapies for the treatment of systemic candidiasis.
2.3.3.2 Aspergillosis


[0061] Clinical manifestations of invasive pulmonary infection by Aspergillus include fever, cough, and chest pain. Aspergillus colonize preexisting cavity pulmonary lesions in the form of aspergilloma (fungus ball) which is composed of tangled masses hyphae, fibrin exudate, and inflammatory cells encapsulated by fibrous tissue. Id. Aspergillomas usually form and enlarge in pulmonary cavities originally caused by bronchiectasis, neoplasm, TB, and other chronic pulmonary infections. Id. Most aspergillomas do not respond to or require systemic anti-fungal therapy. Id. However, invasive infections often progress rapidly and are fatal, thus aggressive therapy comprising IV amphotericin B or oral itraconazole is required. Id. Unfortunately, high-dose amphotericin B may cause renal failure and itraconazole is effective only in moderately severe cases. Id. Therefore, there is a need for new therapies for the treatment of aspergillosis.

2.3.3.3 Cryptococcosis

[0062] Cases of cryptococcosis were rare before the HIV epidemic. Ampel, supra. AIDS patients, patients with Hodgkin's or other lymphomas or sarcoidosis, and patients undergoing long-term corticosteroid therapy are at increased risk for cryptococcosis. The Merk Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy, 17th ed., 1999. In most cases, cryptococcal infections are self-limited, but AIDS-associated cryptococcal infection may be in the form of a severe, progressive pneumonia with acute dyspnea and primary lesions in the lungs. Id. In cases of progressive disseminated cryptococcosis affecting non-immunocompromised patients, chronic meningitis is most common without clinically evident pulmonary lesions. Id.

[0063] Immunocompetent patients do not always require the administration of a therapy to treat localized pulmonary cryptococcosis. However, when such patients are administered a therapy for the treatment of localized pulmonary cryptococcosis, it typically consists of the administration of amphotericin B with or without flucytosine. Id. AIDS patients are generally administered an initial therapy consisting of amphotericin B and flucytosine and then oral fluconazole thereafter to treat cryptococcosis. Id. Renal and hematologic function of all patients receiving amphotericin B with or without flucytosine must be evaluated before and during therapy since flucytosine blood levels must be monitored to limit toxicity and administration of flucytosine may not be safe for patients with preexisting renal failure or bone marrow dysfunction. Id. Thus, new therapies for the treatment of cryptococcosis are needed.

2.4 INTERLEUKIN-9

[0064] Interleukin-9 ("IL-9") plays a critical role in a number of antigen-induced responses in mice, such as bronchial hyperresponsiveness, epithelial mucin production, eosinophilia, elevated T cells, B cells, mast cells, macrophages, neutrophils, eosinophils, and other inflammatory cell counts in the bronchial lavage, histologic changes in the lungs associated with inflammation, and elevated serum total IgE. See Levitt et al., U.S. patent No. 6,261,559, herein incorporated by reference. The structural similarity observed for human and murine IL-9 genes suggests that human IL-9 has a significant role in facilitating asthmatic immune responses. IL-9 is expressed by activated T cells and mast cells and functions as a T cell growth factor, mediates the growth of erythroid progenitors, B cells, mast cells, eosinophils, and fetal thymocytes, acts synergistically with interleukin-3 ("IL-3") to induce mast cell activation and proliferation, and promotes the production of mucin by lung epithelium. The administration of murine antibodies to human subject is associated with many drawbacks. Thus, antibodies having a low immunogenicity and a high affinity for human IL-9 would be useful to treat human patients suffering from diseases associated with IL-9 expression and/or activity such as asthma.

[0065] Citation or discussion of a reference herein shall not be construed as an admission that such is prior art to the present invention.

3. SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

[0066] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an interleukin-9 ("IL-9") polypeptide (preferably, a human IL-9 polypeptide). In particular, the invention provides the following antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide: 4D4 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 4D4 H2-1 D11 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 4D4com-XF-9 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 4D4com-2F9 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 22D3 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 7F3com-2H2 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof, 7F3com-3H5 or an antigen-binding
fragment thereof, and 7F3com-3D4 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof.

[0067] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a variable heavy ("VH") domain having an amino acid sequence of the VH domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4. The present invention also provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a variable light ("VL") domain having an amino acid sequence of the VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4. The present invention also provides for antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VH domain and VL domain having the amino acid sequence of the VH and VL domains of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4. The invention further provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising one or more VH complementarity determining regions ("CDRs") and/or one or more VL CDRs having the amino acid sequence of one or more of the VH CDRs of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4 and/or the amino acid sequence of one or more of the VL CDRs of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4, respectively.

[0068] In a preferred embodiment, the invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the antibody comprises the VH domain and/or VL domain of 7F3com-2H2. In another preferred embodiment, the invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the antibody comprises one, two, or three VH CDRs (preferably including, VH CDR3) of 7F3com-2H2. In another preferred embodiment, the invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the antibody comprises one, two or three VL CDRs (preferably including, VL CDR3) of 7F3com-2H2. In yet another preferred embodiment, the invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the antibody comprises one, two or three VH CDRs and one, two or three VL CDRs of 7F3com-2H2.

[0069] The present invention provides for mixtures of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the mixture comprises at least one, two, three, four, five or more different antibodies of the invention. The present invention also provides for panels of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, wherein the panel has at least one, two, three, four, five or more different antibodies of the invention. In particular, the invention provides for panels of different antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide in the milieu (i.e., not bound to the IL-9R or a subunit thereof), the receptor-bound form of an IL-9 polypeptide, and/or both the receptor-bound form of an IL-9 polypeptide and an IL-9 polypeptide in the milieu. In specific embodiments, the invention provides for panels of antibodies that have different affinities for an IL-9 polypeptide, different specificities for an IL-9 polypeptide, or different dissociation rates. The invention provides panels of at least 10, preferably at least 25, at least 50, at least 75, at least 100, at least 125, at least 150, at least 175, at least 200, at least 250, at least 300, at least 350, at least 400, at least 450, at least 500, at least 550, at least 600, at least 650, at least 700, at least 750, at least 800, at least 850, at least 900, at least 950, or at least 1000, antibodies. Panels of antibodies can be used, for example, in 96 well plates for assays such as ELISAs.

[0070] In a preferred embodiment, the antibodies of the invention are human or humanized antibodies. In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention are conjugated to a detectable substance or therapeutic agent. In an alternative embodiment, the antibodies of the invention are not conjugated to a detectable substance or therapeutic agent.

[0071] The present invention encompasses treatment protocols that provide better prophylactic or therapeutic profiles than current single agent therapies or combination therapies for diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor ("IL-9R") or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections), or one or more symptoms thereof. In particular, the invention provides prophylactic and therapeutic protocols for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections), or one or more symptoms thereof, comprising administering to a subject an effective amount of one or more of the antibodies of the invention. The invention also provides prophylactic and therapeutic protocols for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections), or one or more symptoms thereof, comprising administering to a subject an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of at least one therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent) other than an antibody of the invention.

[0072] In one embodiment, the present invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or amel-
iorating an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering an effective amount of one or more IL-9 antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, used or known to be effective in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating autoimmune diseases. In a preferred embodiment, the autoimmune disorder is rheumatoid arthritis or multiple sclerosis. Non-limiting examples of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents which can be used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder include anti-viral agents, an anti-bacterial agent, TNF-α antagonists, immunomodulatory agents, and anti-inflammatory agents. In a preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the present invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab (MEDI-507; MedImmune, Inc.), one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (see U.S. Patent Publication No. US2004/0028685 A1, dated February 12, 2004 and U.S. Pat. Appn. No. 10/436,783, filed May 12, 2003, which are both incorporated by reference herein in their entireties), or any combination thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0073] In one embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering an effective amount of one or more IL-9 antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, used or known to be effective in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating inflammatory disorders. In a specific embodiment, the inflammatory disorder is asthma, an allergy, arthritis, or a disorder characterized by type-2 mediated inflammation. Non-limiting examples of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of an inflammatory disorder include anti-viral agents, anti-bacterial agents, anti-fungal agents, TNF-α antagonists; immunomodulatory agents, mast cell modulators, and anti-inflammatory agents. In a preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the present invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab, one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies, or any combination thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0074] In one embodiment, the present invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering an effective amount of one or more IL-9 antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, used or known to be effective in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating proliferative disorders. In a specific embodiment, the proliferative disorder is cancer, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease ("COPD"), or lung fibrosis. Non-limiting examples of the therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of a proliferative disorder include anti-viral agents, anti-bacterial agents, anti-fungal agents, anti-angiogenic agents, TNF-α antagonists, immunomodulatory agents, anti-cancer agents, and anti-inflammatory agents. In a preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the present invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab, one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies, or any combination thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0075] In one embodiment, the present invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating infections, preferably respiratory infections, or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering an effective amount of one or more IL-9 antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, used or known to be effective in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating infections. In certain embodiments, the infection is a pulmonary or respiratory infection. In a specific embodiment, the infection is a respiratory infection caused by a virus, bacteria, or fungus. In a more specific embodiment, the respiratory infection is caused by respiratory syncytial virus ("RSV"), parainfluenza virus ("PIV"), or human metapneumovirus ("hMPV"). Non-limiting examples of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of infections include anti-viral agents, anti-bacterial agents, anti-fungal agents, immunomodulatory agents, anti-cancer agents, and anti-inflammatory agents. In a preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the present invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab, palivizumab, NUMAX™ (MedImmune, Inc.) one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies, or any combination thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate infections or one or more symptoms thereof. Examples of antibody derivatives include MT103, part of a class of antibody derivatives known as Bi-Specific T Cell Engagers (BITE™; MedImmune, Inc.), that may also be used in combination with one or more antibodies of the present invention.

[0076] The present invention provides a method of diagnosing, prognosing, or monitoring a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) comprising assaying the level of IL-9 in cells or a tissue sample of a subject using an IL-9 antibody of the invention and comparing the assayed level of IL-9 with a control level (e.g., PBS). An increase or decrease in the assayed level of IL-9 compared to the control level of
IL-9 is indicative of a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection. The invention also provides for pharmaceutical compositions, kits, and articles of manufacture comprising one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide with or without one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, for use in the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof. The kits or articles of manufacture may further comprise instructions.

### 3.1 TERMINOLOGY

**[0077]** As used herein the term "aberrant" refers to a deviation from the norm, e.g., the average healthy subject and/or a population of average healthy subjects. The term "aberrant expression," as used herein, refers to abnormal expression of a gene product (e.g., RNA, protein, polypeptide, or peptide) by a cell or subject relative to a normal, healthy cell or subject and/or a population of normal, healthy cells or subjects. Such aberrant expression may be the result of the amplification of the gene. In a specific embodiment, the term "aberrant expression" refers to abnormal expression of IL-9 and/or an IL-9R or subunit thereof by a cell or subject relative to the expression of the gene product by a normal, healthy cell or subject and/or a population of normal, healthy cells or subjects and encompasses the expression of an IL-9 and/or an IL-9R or subunit thereof gene product at an unusual location within the cell or subject, the expression of an IL-9 and/or an IL-9R or subunit thereof gene product at an altered level in the cell or subject, the expression of a mutated IL-9 and/or IL-9R or subunit thereof gene product, or a combination thereof. The term "aberrant activity", as used herein, refers to an altered level of a gene product, the increase of an activity by a gene product, or the loss of an activity of a gene product in a cell or subject relative to a normal, healthy cell or subject and/or a population of normal, healthy cells or subjects. In specific embodiments, the term "aberrant activity" refers to an IL-9 and/or IL-9R or subunit thereof activity that deviates from that normally found in a healthy cell or subject and/or a population of normal, healthy cells or subjects (e.g., an increase in IL-9's ability to bind to its receptor). Examples of IL-9 activities include, but are not limited to, the phosphorylation of the IL-9R, the activation of Jak3, the activation of MEK, the activation of Stat 1, and the activation of Stat 3.

**[0078]** As used herein, the term "analog" in the context of a proteinaceous agent (e.g., proteins, polypeptides, peptides, and antibodies) refers to a proteinaceous agent that possesses a similar or identical functions as a second proteinaceous agent but does not necessarily comprise a similar or identical amino acid sequence of the second proteinaceous agent, or possess a similar or identical structure of the second proteinaceous agent. A proteinaceous agent that has a similar amino acid sequence refers to a second proteinaceous agent that satisfies at least one of the following: (a) a proteinaceous agent having an amino acid sequence that is at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to the amino acid sequence of a second proteinaceous agent; (b) a proteinaceous agent encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes under stringent conditions to a nucleotide sequence encoding a second proteinaceous agent of at least 5 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 10 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 15 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 20 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 25 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 30 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 40 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 50 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 60 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 70 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 80 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 90 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 100 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 125 contiguous amino acid residues, or at least 150 contiguous amino acid residues; and (c) a proteinaceous agent encoded by a nucleotide sequence that is at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to the nucleotide sequence encoding a second proteinaceous agent. A proteinaceous agent with similar structure to a second proteinaceous agent refers to a proteinaceous agent that has a similar secondary, tertiary or quaternary structure to the second proteinaceous agent. The structure of a proteinaceous agent can be determined by methods known to those skilled in the art, including but not limited to, peptide sequencing, X-ray crystallography, nuclear magnetic resonance, circular dichroism, and crystallographic electron microscopy.

**[0079]** To determine the percent identity of two amino acid sequences or of two nucleic acid sequences, the sequences are aligned for optimal comparison purposes (e.g., gaps can be introduced in the sequence of a first amino acid or nucleic acid sequence for optimal alignment with a second amino acid or nucleic acid sequence). The amino acid residues or nucleotides at corresponding amino acid positions or nucleotide positions are then compared. When a position in the first sequence is occupied by the same amino acid residue or nucleotide as the corresponding position in the second sequence, then the molecules are identical at that position. The percent identity between the two sequences is a function
of the number of identical positions shared by the sequences (i.e., % identity = number of identical overlapping positions/total number of positions x 100%). In one embodiment, the two sequences are the same length.

[0080] The determination of percent identity between two sequences can also be accomplished using a mathematical algorithm. A preferred, non-limiting example of a mathematical algorithm utilized for the comparison of two sequences is the algorithm of Karlin and Altschul, 1990, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 87:2264-2268, modified as in Karlin and Altschul, 1993, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A. 90:5873-5877. Such an algorithm is incorporated into the NBLAST and XBLAST programs of Altschul et al., 1990, J. Mol. Biol. 215:403. BLAST nucleotide searches can be performed with the NBLAST nucleotide program parameters set, e.g., for score=100, wordlength=12 to obtain nucleotide sequences homologous to a nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. BLAST protein searches can be performed with the XBLAST program parameters set, e.g., to score=50, wordlength=3 to obtain amino acid sequences homologous to a protein molecule of the present invention. To obtain gapped alignments for comparison purposes, Gapped BLAST can be utilized as described in Altschul et al., 1997, Nucleic Acids Res. 25:3389-3402. Alternatively, PSI-BLAST can be used to perform an iterated search which detects distant relationships between molecules (Id.). When utilizing BLAST, Gapped BLAST, and PSI-BLAST programs, the default parameters of the respective programs (e.g., of XBLAST and NBLAST) can be used (see, e.g., the NCBI website). Another preferred, non-limiting example of a mathematical algorithm utilized for the comparison of sequences is the algorithm of Myers and Miller, 1988, CABIOS 4:11-17. Such an algorithm is incorporated in the ALIGN program (version 2.0) which is part of the GCG sequence alignment software package. When utilizing the ALIGN program for comparing amino acid sequences, a PAM120 weight residue table, a gap length penalty of 12, and a gap penalty of 4 can be used.

[0081] The percent identity between two sequences can be determined using techniques similar to those described above, with or without allowing gaps. In calculating percent identity, typically only exact matches are counted.

[0082] As used herein, the term “analog” in the context of a non-proteinaceous analog refers to a second organic or inorganic molecule which possesses a similar or identical function as a first organic or inorganic molecule and is structurally similar to the first organic or inorganic molecule.

[0083] As used herein, the terms “antagonist” and “antagonists” refer to any protein, polypeptide, peptide, peptidomimetic, glycoprotein, antibody fragment, carbohydrate, nucleic acid, organic molecule, inorganic molecule, large molecule, or small molecule that blocks, inhibits, reduces or neutralizes the function, activity and/or expression of another molecule. In various embodiments, an antagonist reduces the function, activity and/or expression of another molecule by at least 10%, at least 15%, at least 20%, at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or at least 99% relative to a control such as phosphate buffered saline (PBS).

[0084] As used herein, the terms “antibody” and “antibodies” refer to monoclonal antibodies, multispecific antibodies, human antibodies, humanized antibodies, camelsed antibodies, chimeric antibodies, single-chain Fvs (scFv), single chain antibodies, single domain antibodies, Fab fragments, F(ab’) fragments, disulfide-linked Fvs (sdFv), and anti-idiotypic (anti-Id) antibodies (including, e.g., anti-Id antibodies to antibodies of the invention), intrabodies, and epitope-binding fragments of any of the above. In particular, antibodies include immunoglobulin molecules and immunologically active fragments of immunoglobulin molecules, i.e., molecules that contain an antigen binding site. Immunoglobulin molecules can be of any type (e.g., IgG, IgE, IgM, IgD, IgA and IgY), class (e.g., IgG1, IgG2, IgG3, IgG4, IgA1, IgA2) or subclass.

[0085] As used herein, the terms “anti-IL 9 antibodies,” “IL-9 antibodies,” “antibodies of the invention,” “antibodies of the present invention” and analogous terms refer to the antibodies described in section 5.1.

[0086] As used herein, the term “control IgG antibody” refers to an IgG antibody or other control antibody that does not immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and preferably does not cross-react with an IL-9 polypeptide.

[0087] As used herein, the term “cytokine receptor modulator” refers to an agent which modulates the phosphorylation of a cytokine receptor, the activation of a signal transduction pathway associated with a cytokine receptor, and/or the expression of a particular protein such as a cytokine or cytokine receptor. Such an agent may directly or indirectly modulate the phosphorylation of a cytokine receptor, the activation of a signal transduction pathway associated with a cytokine receptor, and/or the expression of a particular protein such as a cytokine. Thus, examples of cytokine receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, cytokines, fragments of cytokines, fusion proteins, and antibodies that immunospecifically binds to a cytokine receptor or a fragment thereof. Further, examples of cytokine receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, peptides, polypeptides (e.g., soluble cytokine receptors), fusion proteins and antibodies that immunospecifically binds to a cytokine or a fragment thereof.

[0088] As used herein, the term “derivative” in the context of a proteinaceous agent (e.g., proteins, polypeptides, peptides, and antibodies) refers to a proteinaceous agent that comprises an amino acid sequence which has been altered by the introduction of amino acid residue substitutions, deletions, and/or additions. The term “derivative” as used herein also refers to a proteinaceous agent which has been modified, i.e., by the covalent attachment of any type of molecule to the proteinaceous agent. For example, but not by way of limitation, an antibody may be modified, e.g., by glycosylation, acetylation, pegylation, phosphorylation, amidation, derivatization by known protecting/blocking groups, proteolytic cleav-
As used herein, the term "derivative" in the context of a non-proteinaceous derivative refers to a second organic or inorganic molecule that is formed based upon the structure of a first organic or inorganic molecule. A derivative of an organic molecule includes, but is not limited to, a molecule modified, e.g., by the addition or deletion of a hydroxyl, methyl, ethyl, carboxyl, nitryl, or amine group. An organic molecule may also be esterified, alkylated and/or phosphorylated.

As used herein, the terms "disorder" and "disease" are used interchangeably to refer to a condition in a subject. In particular, the term "autoimmune disease" is used interchangeable with the term "autoimmune disorder" to refer to a condition in a subject characterized by cellular, tissue and/or organ injury caused by an immunologic reaction of the subject to its own cells, tissues and/or organs. The term "inflammatory disease" is used interchangeably with the term "inflammatory disorder" to refer to a condition in a subject characterized by inflammation, preferably chronic inflammation. Autoimmune disorders may or may not be associated with inflammation. Moreover, inflammation may or may not be caused by an autoimmune disorder. Certain conditions may be characterized as more than one disorder. For example, certain conditions may be characterized as both autoimmune and inflammatory disorders.

As used herein, the term "effective amount" refers to the amount of a therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent) which is sufficient to reduce and/or ameliorate the severity and/or duration of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof), prevent the advancement of said disease or disorder, cause regression of said disease or disorder, prevent the recurrence, development, or onset of one or more symptoms associated with said disease or disorder, or enhance or improve the prophylactic or therapeutic effect(s) of another therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent).

As used herein, the term "epitopes" refers to fragments of a polypeptide or protein having antigenic or immunogenic activity in an animal, preferably in a mammal, and most preferably in a human. An epitope having immunogenic activity is a fragment of a polypeptide or protein that elicits an antibody response in an animal. An epitope having antigenic activity is a fragment of a polypeptide or protein to which an antibody immunospecifically binds as determined by any method well-known to one of skill in the art, for example by immunoassays. Antigenic epitopes need not necessarily be immunogenic.

As used herein, the term "fragment" refers to a peptide or polypeptide comprising an amino acid sequence of at least 5 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 10 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 15 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 20 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 25 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 40 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 50 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 60 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 70 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 80 amino acid residues, at least 90 amino acid residues, at least 100 amino acid residues, at least 125 amino acid residues, at least 150 contiguous amino acid residues, at least 175 amino acid residues, at least 200 amino acid residues, or at least 250 amino acid residues of the amino acid sequence of a second, different polypeptide or protein. In another embodiment, a fragment of a polypeptide or polypeptide retains at least one function of the protein or polypeptide. In another embodiment, a fragment of a polypeptide or protein retains at least two, three, four, or five functions of the polypeptide or protein. Preferably, a fragment of an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide retains the ability to immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide.

As used herein, the term "fusion protein" refers to a polypeptide or protein that comprises an amino acid sequence of a first polypeptide or protein or fragment, analog or derivative thereof, and an amino acid sequence of a heterologous polypeptide or protein (i.e., a second polypeptide or protein or fragment, analog or derivative thereof different than the first polypeptide or protein or fragment, analog or derivative thereof). In one embodiment, a fusion protein comprises a prophylactic or therapeutic agent fused to a heterologous protein, polypeptide or peptide. In accordance with this embodiments, the heterologous protein, polypeptide or peptide may or may not be a different type of prophylactic or therapeutic agent. For example, two different proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with immunomodulatory activity may be fused together to form a fusion protein. In a preferred embodiments, fusion proteins retain or have improved activity relative to the activity of the original polypeptide or protein prior to being fused to a heterologous protein, polypeptide, or peptide.

As used herein, the term "host cell" includes a particular subject cell transfected or transformed with a nucleic acid molecule and the progeny or potential progeny of such a cell. Progeny of such a cell may not be identical to the parent cell transfected with the nucleic acid molecule due to mutations or environmental influences that may occur in succeeding generations or integration of the nucleic acid molecule into the host cell genome.
As used herein, the term "human adult" or "adult" refers to a human 18 years of age or older.

As used herein, the terms "human child" or "child" or variations thereof refer to a human between 24 months of age and 18 years of age.

As used herein, the terms "elderly human," "elderly," or variations thereof refer to a human 65 years old or older, preferably 70 years old or older.

As used herein, the terms "human infant born prematurely," "preterm infant," or "premature infant," or variations thereof refer to a human less than 24 months of age, preferably less than 12 months, less than 6 months, less than 3 months, less than 2 months, or less than 1 month of age.

As used herein, the terms "human infant born prematurely," "preterm infant," or "premature infant," or variations thereof refer to a human born at less than 40 weeks of gestational age, preferably less than 35 weeks gestational age, who is less than 6 months old, preferably less than 3 months old, more preferably less than 2 months old, and most preferably less than 1 month old.

As used herein, the term "hybridizes under stringent conditions" describes conditions for hybridization and washing under which nucleotide sequences at least 30% (preferably, 35%, 40%, 45%, 50%, 55%, 60%, 65%, 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95% or 98%) identical to each other typically remain hybridized to each other. Such stringent conditions are known to those skilled in the art and can be found in Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, John Wiley & Sons, N.Y. (1989), 6.3.1-6.3.6.

Generally, stringent conditions are selected to be about 5 to 10°C lower than the thermal melting point (Tm) for the specific sequence at a defined ionic strength pH. The Tm is the temperature (under defined ionic strength, pH, and nucleic concentration) at which 50% of the probes complementary to the target sequence are present in excess, at Tm, 50% of the probes are occupied at equilibrium. Stringent conditions will be those in which the salt concentration is less than about 1.0 M sodium ion, typically about 0.01 to 1.0M sodium ion concentration (or other salts) at pH 7.0 to 8.3 and the temperature is at least about 30°C for short probes (for example, 10 to 50 nucleotides) and at least 60°C for long probes (for example, greater than 50 nucleotides). Stringent conditions may also be achieved with the addition of destabilizing agents, for example, formamide. For selective or specific hybridization, a positive signal is at least 2 times background, preferably 10 times background hybridization.

In one, non-limiting example stringent hybridization conditions are hybridization at 6X sodium chloride/sodium citrate (SSC) at about 45°C, followed by one or more washes in 0.1XSSC, 0.2% SDS at about 68 °C. In a preferred, non-limiting example stringent hybridization conditions are hybridization in 6XSSC at about 45°C, followed by one or more washes in 0.2 X SSC, 0.1% SDS at 50-65°C (i.e., one or more washes at 50°C, 55°C, 60°C or 65°C). It is understood that the nucleic acids of the invention do not include nucleic acid molecules that hybridize under these conditions solely to a nucleotide sequence consisting of only A or T nucleotides.

As used herein, the term "IL-9 polypeptide" refers to IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof, including mature and immature forms of IL-9 (see, Van Snick et al., 1989, J Exp. Med. 169:363-68 and Yang et al., 1989, Blood 74:1880-84, which are both incorporated by reference herein in their entireties), or a fusion protein comprising IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof. The IL-9 polypeptide may be from any species. The nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences can be determined using cloning and sequencing techniques known to one of skill in the art. For example, the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession No. NM_000590; FIG. 12). The amino acid sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. A60480, NP_000584 and AAC17735; FIG. 13) and in U.S. Provisional Application No. 60/371,683, entitled, "Recombinant Anti-Interleukin-9 Antibodies," filed April 12, 2002 (the amino acid sequence of human IL-9 on page 15 is specifically incorporated herein by reference). In a preferred embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is human IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof.

As used herein, the terms "IL-9 receptor" and "IL-9R" refer to an IL-9 receptor or an analog, derivative, or fragment thereof, or a fusion protein comprising an IL-9 receptor, an analog, derivative, or a fragment thereof. As used herein, the terms "one or more subunits" and "a subunit" in the context of an IL-9R refer to the IL-9R ligand-specific fragment thereof, or a fusion protein comprising an IL-9 receptor, an analog, derivative, or a fragment thereof. As used herein, the term "IL-9 polypeptide" refers to IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof, including mature and immature forms of IL-9 (see, Van Snick et al., 1989, J Exp. Med. 169:363-68 and Yang et al., 1989, Blood 74:1880-84, which are both incorporated by reference herein in their entireties), or a fusion protein comprising IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof. The IL-9 polypeptide may be from any species. The nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences can be determined using cloning and sequencing techniques known to one of skill in the art. For example, the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession No. NM_000590; FIG. 12). The amino acid sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. A60480, NP_000584 and AAC17735; FIG. 13) and in U.S. Provisional Application No. 60/371,683, entitled, "Recombinant Anti-Interleukin-9 Antibodies," filed April 12, 2002 (the amino acid sequence of human IL-9 on page 15 is specifically incorporated herein by reference). In a preferred embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is human IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof.

As used herein, the terms "IL-9 receptor" and "IL-9R" refer to an IL-9 receptor or an analog, derivative, or fragment thereof, or a fusion protein comprising an IL-9 receptor, an analog, derivative, or a fragment thereof. As used herein, the terms "one or more subunits" and "a subunit" in the context of an IL-9R refer to the IL-9R ligand-specific fragment thereof, or a fusion protein comprising an IL-9 receptor, an analog, derivative, or a fragment thereof. As used herein, the term "IL-9 polypeptide" refers to IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof, including mature and immature forms of IL-9 (see, Van Snick et al., 1989, J Exp. Med. 169:363-68 and Yang et al., 1989, Blood 74:1880-84, which are both incorporated by reference herein in their entireties), or a fusion protein comprising IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof. The IL-9 polypeptide may be from any species. The nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences can be determined using cloning and sequencing techniques known to one of skill in the art. For example, the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession No. NM_000590; FIG. 12). The amino acid sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. A60480, NP_000584 and AAC17735; FIG. 13) and in U.S. Provisional Application No. 60/371,683, entitled, "Recombinant Anti-Interleukin-9 Antibodies," filed April 12, 2002 (the amino acid sequence of human IL-9 on page 15 is specifically incorporated herein by reference). In a preferred embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is human IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof.
As used herein, the term "immunomodulatory agent" and variations thereof including, but not limited to, immunomodulators, immunomodulating or immunomodulating drugs, refer to an agent that modulates a host's immune system. In a specific embodiment, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that shifts one aspect of a subject's immune response. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that inhibits or reduces a subject's immune system (i.e., an immunosuppressant agent). In certain other embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that activates or increases a subject's immune system (i.e., an immunostimulatory agent). In accordance with the invention, an immunomodulatory agent used in the combination therapies of the invention does not include an antibody of the invention. Immunomodulatory agents include, but are not limited to, small molecules, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, nucleic acids (e.g., DNA and RNA nucleotides including, but not limited to, antisense nucleotide sequences, triple helices, RNAi, and nucleotide sequences encoding biologically active proteins, polypeptides or peptides), antibodies, synthetic or natural inorganic molecules, mimetic agents, and synthetic or natural organic molecules.

As used herein, the term "immunospecifically binds to an antigen" and analogous terms refer to peptides, polypeptides, proteins, fusion proteins and antibodies or fragments thereof that specifically bind to an antigen or a fragment and do not specifically bind to other antigens. A peptide, polypeptide, protein, or antibody that immunospecifically binds to an antigen may bind to other peptides, polypeptides, or proteins with lower affinity as determined by, e.g., immunoassays, BIAcore, or other assays known in the art. Antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an antigen may be cross-reactive with related antigens. Preferably, antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an antigen do not cross-react with other antigens. An antibody binds specifically to an antigen when it binds to the antigen with higher affinity than to any cross-reactive antigen as determined using experimental techniques, such as radioimmunoassays (RIAs) and enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays (ELISAs). See, e.g., Paul, ed., 1989, Fundamental Immunology, 2nd ed., Raven Press, New York at pages 332-336 for a discussion regarding antibody specificity.

As used herein, the term "immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide" and analogous terms refer to peptides, polypeptides, proteins, fusion proteins, and antibodies or fragments thereof that specifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and do not specifically bind to other polypeptides. The term "immunospecifically binds to an IL-9R" and analogous terms refer to peptides, polypeptides, proteins, fusion proteins, and antibodies or fragments thereof that specifically bind to an IL-9 receptor or one or more of subunits thereof and do not specifically bind to other receptors. A peptide, polypeptide, protein, or antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide or an IL-9R may bind to other peptides, polypeptides, or proteins with lower affinity as determined by, e.g., immunoassays, BIAcore, or other assays known in the art. Antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide or an IL-9R may be cross-reactive with related antigens. Preferably, antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide or an IL-9R thereof do not cross-react with other antigens. Antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide or an IL-9R can be identified, for example, by immunoassays, BIAcore, or other techniques known to those of skill in the art. An antibody or fragment thereof binds specifically to an IL-9 polypeptide or an IL-9R when it binds to an IL-9 polypeptide or IL-9R with higher affinity than to any cross-reactive antigen as determined using experimental techniques, such as radioimmunoassays (RIAs) and enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays (ELISAs). See, e.g., Paul, ed., 1989, Fundamental Immunology, 2nd ed., Raven Press, New York at pages 332-336 for a discussion regarding antibody specificity. In a preferred embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide does not bind or cross-react with other antigens. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide that is a fusion protein specifically binds to the portion of the fusion protein that is IL-9.

As used herein, the term "in combination" refers to the use of more than one therapy (e.g., more than one prophylactic agent and/or therapeutic agent). The use of the term "in combination" does not restrict the order in which therapies (e.g., prophylactic and/or therapeutic agents) are administered to a subject with a disease or disorder. A first therapy (e.g., a first prophylactic or therapeutic agent) can be administered prior to (e.g., 5 minutes, 15 minutes, 30 minutes, 45 minutes, 1 hour, 2 hours, 4 hours, 6 hours, 12 hours, 24 hours, 48 hours, 72 hours, 96 hours, 1 week, 2

kinases JAK1 and JAK3, thereby activating homo- and heterodimers of the signal transducer and activator transcription (STAT) factors STAT-1, STAT-3 and STAT-5 (see, Bauer et al., 1998, J Biol. Chem. 273:9255-60). In another preferred embodiment, a functional IL-9R may prevent apoptosis in a mechanism involving STAT-3 and STAT-5, as determined by apoptosis assays known to those skilled in the art (see, Bauer et al., 1998, J Biol. Chem. 273:9255-60). The IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof may be from any species. The nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences of the IL-9R and the subunits thereof can be found in the literature or in public databases, or the nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences can be determined using cloning and sequencing techniques known to one of skill in the art. For example, the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9R can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. NM_002186, NM_176786, and NM_000206; FIG. 14). The amino acid sequence of human IL-9R can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. NP_002177, NP_789743, and NP_000197; FIG. 15) and in U.S. Provisional Application No. 60/371,683, entitled, "Recombinant Anti-Interleukin-9 Antibodies," filed April 12, 2002 (the amino acid sequence of human IL-9R on page 16 is herein specifically incorporated by reference). In a preferred embodiment, an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof is a human IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an analog, derivative, or a fragment thereof.

As used herein, the term "immunomodulatory agent" and variations thereof including, but not limited to, immunomodulators, immunomodulating or immunomodulating drugs, refer to an agent that modulates a host's immune system. In a specific embodiment, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that shifts one aspect of a subject's immune response. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that inhibits or reduces a subject's immune system (i.e., an immunosuppressant agent). In certain other embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is an agent that activates or increases a subject's immune system (i.e., an immunostimulatory agent). In accordance with the invention, an immunomodulatory agent used in the combination therapies of the invention does not include an antibody of the invention. Immunomodulatory agents include, but are not limited to, small molecules, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, nucleic acids (e.g., DNA and RNA nucleotides including, but not limited to, antisense nucleotide sequences, triple helices, RNAi, and nucleotide sequences encoding biologically active proteins, polypeptides or peptides), antibodies, synthetic or natural inorganic molecules, mimetic agents, and synthetic or natural organic molecules.

As used herein, the term "immunospecifically binds to an antigen" and analogous terms refer to peptides, polypeptides, proteins, fusion proteins and antibodies or fragments thereof that specifically bind to an antigen or a fragment and do not specifically bind to other antigens. A peptide, polypeptide, protein, or antibody that immunospecifically binds to an antigen may bind to other peptides, polypeptides, or proteins with lower affinity as determined by, e.g., immunoassays, BIAcore, or other assays known in the art. Antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an antigen may be cross-reactive with related antigens. Preferably, antibodies or fragments that immunospecifically bind to an antigen do not cross-react with other antigens. An antibody binds specifically to an antigen when it binds to the antigen with higher affinity than to any cross-reactive antigen as determined using experimental techniques, such as radioimmunoassays (RIAs) and enzyme-linked immunosorbent assays (ELISAs). See, e.g., Paul, ed., 1989, Fundamental Immunology, 2nd ed., Raven Press, New York at pages 332-336 for a discussion regarding antibody specificity.
weeks, 3 weeks, 4 weeks, 5 weeks, 6 weeks, 8 weeks, or 12 weeks before), concomitantly with, or subsequent to (e.g., 5 minutes, 15 minutes, 30 minutes, 45 minutes, 1 hour, 2 hours, 4 hours, 6 hours, 12 hours, 24 hours, 48 hours, 72 hours, 96 hours, 1 week, 2 weeks, 3 weeks, 4 weeks, 5 weeks, 6 weeks, 8 weeks, or 12 weeks after) the administration of a second therapy (e.g., a second prophylactic or therapeutic agent) to a subject with a disorder.

[0110] As used herein, the term "isolated" in the context of an organic or inorganic molecule (whether it be a small or large molecule), other than a proteinaceous agent or nucleic acid molecule, refers to an organic or inorganic molecule substantially free of a different organic or inorganic molecule. Preferably, an organic or inorganic molecule is 60%, 65%, 70%, 75%, 80%, 85%, 90%, 95%, or 99% free of a second, different organic or inorganic molecule. In a preferred embodiment, an organic and/or inorganic molecule is isolated.

[0111] As used herein, the term "isolated" in the context of a proteinaceous agent (e.g., a peptide, polypeptide, fusion protein, or antibody) refers to a proteinaceous agent which is substantially free of cellular material or contaminating proteins from the cell or tissue source from which it is derived, or substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized. The language "substantially free of cellular material" includes preparations of a proteinaceous agent in which the proteinaceous agent is separated from cellular components of the cells from which it is isolated or recombinantly produced. Thus, a proteinaceous agent that is substantially free of cellular material includes preparations of a proteinaceous agent having less than about 30%, 20%, 10%, or 5% (by dry weight) of heterologous protein, polypeptide, peptide, or antibody (also referred to as a "contaminating protein"). When the proteinaceous agent is recombinantly produced, it is also preferably substantially free of culture medium, i.e., culture medium represents less than about 20%, 10%, or 5% of the volume of the proteinaceous agent preparation. When the proteinaceous agent is produced by chemical synthesis, it is preferably substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals, i.e., it is separated from chemical precursors or other chemicals which are involved in the synthesis of the proteinaceous agent. Accordingly, such preparations of a proteinaceous agent have less than about 30%, 20%, 10%, 5% (by dry weight) of chemical precursors or compounds other than the proteinaceous agent of interest. In a preferred embodiment, proteinaceous agents disclosed herein are isolated. In a preferred embodiment, an antibody of the invention is isolated. In a specific embodiment, an "isolated" antibody is purified by a multi-step purification process that comprises three chromatography steps (cation exchange, protein A and anion exchange), a nanofiltration step, and a low pH treatment step (for a detailed description, see Section 6, infra).

[0112] As used herein, the term "isolated" in the context of nucleic acid molecules refers to a nucleic acid molecule which is separated from other nucleic acid molecules which are present in the natural source of the nucleic acid molecule. Moreover, an "isolated" nucleic acid molecule, such as a cDNA molecule, can be substantially free of other cellular material, or culture medium when produced by recombinant techniques, or substantially free of chemical precursors or other chemicals when chemically synthesized; however, "isolated" excludes members of a library of clones such as a cDNA library. In a preferred embodiment, a nucleic acid molecule encoding an antibody of the invention is isolated.

[0113] As used herein, the terms "manage," "managing," and "management" refer to the beneficial effects that a subject derives from a therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent), which does not result in a cure of the disease. In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) to "manage" a disease so as to prevent the progression or worsening of the disease.

[0114] As used herein, the term "mast cell modulator" refers to an agent which modulates the activation of a mast cell, mast cell degranulation, and/or expression of a particular protein such as a cytokine. Such an agent may directly or indirectly modulate the activation of a mast cell, degranulation of the mast cell, and/or the expression of a particular protein such as a cytokine. Non-limiting examples of mast cell modifiers include, but are not limited to, small molecules, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, nucleic acids (e.g., DNA and RNA nucleotides including, but not limited to, antisense nucleotide sequences, triple helices, RNAi, and nucleotide sequences encoding biologically active proteins, polypeptides, or peptides), fusion proteins, antibodies, synthetic or natural inorganic molecules, synthetic or natural organic molecule, or mimetic agents which inhibit and/or reduce the expression, function, and/or activity of a stem cell receptor. Other non-limiting examples of mast cell modulators include, but are not limited to small molecules, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, nucleic acids (e.g., DNA and RNA nucleotides including, but not limited to, antisense nucleotide sequences, triple helices, RNAi, and nucleotide sequences encoding biologically active proteins, polypeptides, or peptides), fusion proteins, antibodies, synthetic or natural inorganic molecules, synthetic or natural organic molecule, or mimetic agents which inhibit and/or reduce the expression, function and/or activity of IgE. In certain embodiments, a mast cell modulator is an agent that prevents or reduces the activation of additional mast cells following degranulation of mast cells. In other embodiments, a mast cell modulator is an agent that inhibits or reduces mast cell degranulation. In accordance with the invention, a mast cell modulator used in the combination therapies of the invention does not include an antibody of the invention.

[0115] As used herein, the terms "non-responsive" and "refractory" describe patients treated with a currently available therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) for a disorder, (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or
activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof which is not clinically adequate to relieve one or more symptoms associated with the disorder. Typically, such patients suffer from severe, persistently active disease and require additional therapy to ameliorate the symptoms associated with the disorder.

[0116] As used herein, the phrase "pharmacologically acceptable" means approved by a regulatory agency of the federal or a state government, or listed in the U.S. Pharmacopeia, European Pharmacopeia, or other generally recognized pharmacopeia for use in animals, and more particularly, in humans.

[0117] As used herein, the terms "prevent," "preventing," and "prevention" refer to the inhibition of the development or onset of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof) or the prevention of the recurrence, onset, or development of one or more symptoms of such a disease or disorder in a subject resulting from the administration of a therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent), or the administration of a combination of therapies (e.g., a combination of prophylactic and/or therapeutic agents).

[0118] As used herein, the terms "prophylactic agent" and "prophylactic agents" refer to any agent(s) which can be used in the prevention of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In certain embodiments, the term "prophylactic agent" refers to an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. In certain other embodiments, the term "prophylactic agent" refers to an agent other than an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. Preferably, a prophylactic agent is an agent which is known to be useful to or has been or is currently being used to the prevent or impede the onset, development, progression and/or severity of such a disease or disorder.

Prophylactic agents may be characterized as different agents based upon one or more effects that the agents have in vitro and/or in vivo. For example, a mast cell modulator may also be characterized as an immunomodulatory agent.

[0119] As used herein, the term "prophylactically effective amount" refers to the amount of a therapy (e.g., prophylactic agent) which is sufficient to result in the prevention of the development, recurrence, or onset of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof), or to enhance or improve the prophylactic effect(s) of another therapy (e.g., another prophylactic agent).

[0120] As used herein, a "prophylactic protocol" refers to a regimen for dosing and timing the administration of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic agents) that has a prophylactic effect.

[0121] A used herein, a "protocol" includes dosing schedules and dosing regimens. The protocols herein are methods of use and include prophylactic and therapeutic protocols.

[0122] As used herein, the phrase "side effects" encompasses unwanted and adverse effects of a prophylactic or therapeutic agent. Side effects are always unwanted, but unwanted effects are not necessarily adverse. An adverse effect from a therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent) might be harmful, uncomfortable, or risky.

[0123] As used herein, the term "small molecules" and analogous terms include, but are not limited to, peptides, peptidomimetics, amino acids, amino acid analogs, polynucleotides, polynucleotide analogs, nucleotides, nucleotide analogs, organic or inorganic compounds (i.e., including heteroorganic and organometallic compounds) having a molecular weight less than about 10,000 grams per mole, organic or inorganic compounds having a molecular weight less than about 5,000 grams per mole, organic or inorganic compounds having a molecular weight less than about 1,000 grams per mole, organic or inorganic compounds having a molecular weight less than about 500 grams per mole, and salts, esters, and other pharmaceutically acceptable forms of such agents.

[0124] As used herein, the terms "subject" and "patient" are used interchangeably. As used herein, the terms "subject" and "subjects" refer to an animal, preferably a mammal including a non-primate (e.g., a cow, pig, horse, cat, dog, rat, and mouse) and a primate (e.g., a monkey, such as a cynomolgous monkey, chimpanzee, and a human), and more preferably a human. In a certain embodiment, the subject is a mammal, preferably a human, with a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In another embodiment, the subject is a farm animal (e.g., a horse, pig, or cow) or a pet (e.g., a dog or cat) with a disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof).
(preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In another embodiment, the subject is a mammal (e.g., an immunocompromised or immunosuppressed mammal), preferably a human, at risk of developing a disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In another embodiment, the subject is not an immunocompromised or immunosuppressed mammal, preferably a human. In another embodiment, the subject is a mammal, preferably a human, with a lymphocyte count that is not under approximately 500 cells/mm³. In another embodiment, the subject is a human infant or a human infant born prematurely. In another embodiment, the subject is a human child or a human adult. In another embodiment, the subject is a human child with bronchopulmonary dysplasia, congenital heart diseases, or cystic fibrosis. In another embodiment, the subject is an elderly human. In yet another embodiment, the subject is a human in an institution or group home, such as, but not limited to, a nursing home.

[0125] As used herein, the term “synergistic” refers to a combination of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) which is more effective than the additive effects of any two or more single therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents). A synergistic effect of a combination of therapies (e.g., a combination of prophylactic or therapeutic agents) permits the use of lower dosages of one or more of therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) and/or less frequent administration of said therapies to a subject with a respiratory condition. The ability to utilize lower dosages of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) and/or to administer said therapies less frequently reduces the toxicity associated with the administration of said therapies to a subject without reducing the efficacy of said therapies in the prevention or treatment of a respiratory condition. In addition, a synergistic effect can result in improved efficacy of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) in the prevention or treatment of a respiratory condition. Finally, the synergistic effect of a combination of therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) may avoid or reduce adverse or unwanted side effects associated with the use of any single therapy.

[0126] As used herein, the term “T cell receptor modulator” refers to an agent which modulates the phosphorylation of a T cell receptor, the activation of a signal transduction pathway associated with a T cell receptor and/or the expression of a particular protein associated with T cell receptor activity such as a cytokine. Such an agent may directly or indirectly modulate the phosphorylation of a T cell receptor, the activation of a signal transduction pathway associated with a T cell receptor, and/or the expression of a particular protein associated with T cell receptor activity such as a cytokine. Examples of T cell receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, fusion proteins and antibodies which immunospecifically bind to a T cell receptor or a fragment thereof. Further, examples of T cell receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, proteins, peptides, polypeptides (e.g., soluble T cell receptors), fusion proteins and antibodies that immunospecifically bind to a ligand for a T cell receptor or fragments thereof.

[0127] As used herein, the terms “therapeutic agent” and “therapeutic agents” refer to any agent(s) which can be used in the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In certain embodiments, the term “therapeutic agent” refers to an antibody that binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. In certain other embodiments, the term “therapeutic agent” refers to an agent other than an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. Preferably, a therapeutic agent is an agent that is known to be useful for, or has been or is currently being used for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a disease or disorder. Therapeutic agents may be characterized as different agents based upon one or more effects the agents have in vivo and/or in vitro, for example, an anti-inflammatory agent may also be characterized as an immunomodulatory agent.

[0128] As used herein, the term “therapeutically effective amount” refers to the amount of a therapy (e.g., an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide), that is sufficient to reduce the severity of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof), reduce the duration of a respiratory condition, ameliorate one or more symptoms of such a disease or disorder, prevent the advancement of such a disease or disorder, cause regression of such a disease or disorder, or enhance or improve the therapeutic effect(s) of another therapy.

[0129] The terms “therapies” and “therapy” can refer to any protocol(s), method(s), and/or agent(s) that can be used in the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof). In certain embodiments, the terms “therapy” and “therapies” refer to anti-viral therapy, anti-bacterial therapy, anti-fungal therapy, biological therapy, supportive therapy, and/or other therapies useful in treatment, management, prevention, or
amelioration of such a disease or disorder or one or more symptoms known to skilled medical personnel.

[0130] As used herein, the term “therapeutic protocol” refers to a regimen for dosing and timing the administration of one or more therapies (e.g., therapeutic agents) that has a therapeutic effective.

[0131] As used herein, the terms “treat,” “treatment,” and “treating” refer to the reduction or amelioration of the progression, severity, and/or duration of such a disease or disorder (e.g., a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection)) or the amelioration of one or more symptoms thereof resulting from the administration of one or more therapies (including, but not limited to, the administration of one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents). In certain embodiments, such terms refer to a reduction in the swelling of organs or tissues, or a reduction in the pain associated with a respiratory condition. In other embodiments, such terms refer to a reduction in the inflammation or constriction of an airway(s) associated with asthma. In other embodiments, such terms refer to a reduction in the replication of an infectious agent, or a reduction in the spread of an infectious agent to other organs or tissues in a subject or to other subjects. In other embodiments, such terms refer to the reduction of the release of inflammatory agents by mast cells, or the reduction of the biological effect of such inflammatory agents. In other embodiments, such terms refer to a reduction of the growth, formation and/or increase in the number of hyperproliferative cells (e.g., cancerous cells). In yet other embodiments, such terms refer to the eradication, removal or control of primary, regional or metastatic cancer (e.g., the minimization or delay of the spread of cancer).

4. BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

[0132] FIGS 1A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 7) of 4D4 with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 1), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 8) of 4D4, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 5), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 6) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0133] FIGS. 2A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 9) of 4D4 H2-1 D11, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 1), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 10), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 8) of 4D4 H2-1 D11, the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 5), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 6) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0134] FIGS. 3A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 15) of 4D4com- XF-9, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 11), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 10), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 12) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 16) of 4D4com- XF-9, the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 13), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 14), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 6) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0135] FIGS. 4A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 17) of 4D4com- 2F9, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 1), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 10), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 12) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 18) of 4D4com-2F9, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 14), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 6) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0136] FIGS. 5A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 21) of 7F3, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 19), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 22) of 7F3, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 5), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 20) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0137] FIGS. 6A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 23) of 71A10, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 19), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 24) of 71A10, the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 5), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 20) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0138] FIGS. 7A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 21) of 7F3 22D3, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 19), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 25) of 7F3 22D3, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 14), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 20) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0139] FIGS. 8A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 27) of 7F3com-2H2, the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 26), with the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) are
underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 47) of 7F3com-2H2, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 48), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.:49), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 50) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0140] FIGS. 9A-B show the nucleotide sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 43) of 7F3com-2H2 with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 44), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 45) and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 46) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left; and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 47) of 7F3com-2H2 with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 48), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.:49), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 50) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0141] FIGS. 10A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 29) of 7F3com-3H5, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 19), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 30) of 7F3com-3H5, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 14), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 20) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0142] FIGS 11A-B show the amino acid sequences of the (A) variable heavy domain (SEQ ID NO.: 31) of 7F3com-3D4, with the VH CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 26), the VH CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 2), and the VH CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 3) underlined, starting in order from VH CDR1 at the far left and (B) variable light domain (SEQ ID NO.: 32) of 7F3com-3D4, with the VL CDR1 (SEQ ID NO.: 4), the VL CDR2 (SEQ ID NO.: 14), and the VL CDR3 (SEQ ID NO.: 20) underlined, starting in order from VL CDR1 at the far left.

[0143] FIG.12 shows the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9 (SEQ ID NO.: 51) located in the GenBank database (Accession Nos. NM_000590).

[0144] FIG. 13 shows the amino acid sequence for human IL-9 located in the GenBank database (Accession No. A60480 (SEQ ID NO.: 52), NP_000584 (SEQ ID NO.: 53) and AAC17735 (SEQ ID NO.: 54)).

[0145] FIGS. 14A-C shows the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9R subunits found in the GenBank database (Accession Nos. NM_000206 (SEQ ID NO.: 55), NM_176786 (SEQ ID NO.: 56), and NM_000206 (SEQ ID NO.: 57)). (A) Accession No. NM_002186 and (B) Accession No. NM_177856 are the nucleotide sequences of human IL-9R alpha subunit isoform precursors. (C) Accession No. NM_000206 is the nucleotide sequence of the human IL-9R gamma chain.

[0146] FIG. 15 shows the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9R found in the GenBank database (Accession Nos. NP_002177 (SEQ ID NO.: 58); NP_789743 (SEQ ID NO.: 59), and NP_000017 (SEQ ID NO.: 60)). Accession Nos. NP_002177 and NP_789743 are the amino acid sequences of human IL-9R alpha subunit isoform precursors. NP_000017 is the amino acid sequence of the human IL-9R gamma chain.

5. DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

[0147] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an interleukin-9 ("IL-9") polypeptide (preferably, a human IL-9 polypeptide). In particular, the invention provides the following antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide: 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4. The present invention also provides for antibodies comprising a variable heavy ("VH") domain and/or a variable light ("VL") domain having an amino acid sequence of the VH domain and/or VL domain, respectively, of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4. Such antibodies may further comprise any constant region known in the art, preferably any human constant region known in the art, including, but not limited to, human light chain kappa (\(\kappa\)) or lambda (\(\lambda\)), the constant region of IgG1, the constant region of IgG2, the constant region of IgG3 or the constant region of IgG4. In addition, the present invention provides for antibodies comprising one or more complementarity determining regions ("CDRs") of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

[0148] The present invention encompasses treatment protocols that provide better prophylactic or therapeutic profiles than current single agent therapies or combination therapies for diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor ("IL-9R") or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections), or one or more symptoms thereof. In particular, the invention provides prophylactic and therapeutic protocols for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of the IL-9 receptor or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune diseases, inflammatory diseases, proliferative diseases, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections), or one or more symptoms thereof, comprising administering to a subject an effective amount of one or more of the antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of at least one therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent) other than an antibody of the invention.

[0149] The present invention provides for pharmaceutical compositions, kits, and articles of manufacture comprising...
The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VH domain having an amino acid sequence of any one of the VH CDRs listed in Table 1, infra. In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12.
an amino acid sequence of the VL domain for 7F3com-2H2 (FIG. 8B; SEQ ID NO.: 28).

[0154] The present invention also provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VL CDR having an amino acid sequence of any one of the VL CDRs listed in Table 1, infra. In particular, the invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising (or alternatively, consisting of) one, two, three or more VL CDRs having an amino acid sequence of any of the VL CDRs listed in Table 1, infra. In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 14. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13 and a VL CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 14. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13 and a VL CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 20. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 14 and a VL CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 14, and a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13, and a VL CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 20, being a part of the antibody.
Table 1. Residues that are different between each amino acid sequence encoding the various CDRs appear in bold, underlined font.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Antibody Name</th>
<th>VH Domain</th>
<th>VH CDR1</th>
<th>VH CDR2</th>
<th>VH CDR3</th>
<th>VL Domain</th>
<th>VL CDR1</th>
<th>VL CDR2</th>
<th>VL CDR3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>4D4</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 7</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 8</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 3)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4D4 H2-1 D11</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 9</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 8</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 3)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4D4com XF-9</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 15 E</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 16</td>
<td>LASQHVGTH</td>
<td>LASQHVGTH</td>
<td>LASQHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 11)</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 13)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 10)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 10)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 10)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4D4com-2F9</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 17</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 18</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>GYTF</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 12)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 1)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F3</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 21 E</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 22</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 13)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71A10</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 23</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 24</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 13)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F322D3</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 21</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 25</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
<td>KASOHVGTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 13)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 19)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F3com-2H2</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 27</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>SEQ. ID NO.: 28</td>
<td>KASOHVITH</td>
<td>KASOHVITH</td>
<td>KASOHVITH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 26)</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>GGT</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 13)</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
<td>VT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 26)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 26)</td>
<td>(SEQ. ID NO.: 26)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antibody Name</td>
<td>VH Domain</td>
<td>VH CDR1</td>
<td>VH CDR2</td>
<td>VH CDR3</td>
<td>VL Domain</td>
<td>VL CDR1</td>
<td>VL CDR2</td>
<td>VL CDR3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F3com-3H5</td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 29</td>
<td>GGTFYGWI</td>
<td>EILPGSGTNN</td>
<td>ADYYGSDYV</td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 30</td>
<td>KASQHVGTH</td>
<td>QT (SEQ.IDNO.: 4)</td>
<td>QQFYEYPLT (SEQ.IDNO.: 20)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 19</td>
<td>E (SEQ.IDNO.: 19)</td>
<td>PNEKFKG (SEQ.IDNO.: 2)</td>
<td>KFDY (SEQ.IDNO.: 3)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F3com-3D4</td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 31</td>
<td>GGTFSYWWIE</td>
<td>EI,LPGSGTTNN</td>
<td>ADYYGSDYV</td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 32</td>
<td>KASQHVT (SEQ.IDNO.: 4)</td>
<td>GTSYRYS (SEQ.IDNO.: 14)</td>
<td>QQFYEYPLT (SEQ.IDNO.: 20)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>SEQ.IDNO.: 26</td>
<td>E (SEQ.IDNO.: 26)</td>
<td>PNEKFKG (SEQ.IDNO.: 2)</td>
<td>KFDY (SEQ.IDNO.: 3)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VH domain disclosed herein combined with a VL domain disclosed herein, or other VL domain (e.g., a VL domain disclosed in U.S. provisional application Serial No. 60/371,683, filed April 12, 2002 and U.S. provisional application Serial No. 60/371,728, filed April 12, 2002, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety). The present invention also provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VH domain disclosed herein combined with a VH domain disclosed herein, or other VH domain (e.g., a VH domain disclosed in U.S. provisional application Serial No. 60/371,683, filed April 12, 2002 and U.S. provisional application Serial No. 60/371,728, filed April 12, 2002).

In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12 and a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20.

In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 5 or SEQ ID NO.: 14. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 1, SEQ ID NO.: 11, SEQ ID NO.: 19, or SEQ ID NO.: 26 and a VL CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12 and a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20.

In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12 and a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20.

In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR3 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 3 or SEQ ID NO.: 12 and a VL CDR1 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 4 or SEQ ID NO.: 13. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH CDR2 having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 2 or SEQ ID NO.: 10 and a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.: 6 or SEQ ID NO.: 20.
The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies encoded by a nucleic acid sequence comprising the nucleotide sequence of 7F3com-2H2 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof. In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH domain encoded by a nucleic acid sequence having a nucleotide sequence of the VH domain of 7F3com-2H2. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL domain encoded by a nucleic acid sequence having a nucleotide sequence of the VL domain of 7F3com-2H2. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VH domain and a VL domain encoded by a nucleic acid sequence having a nucleotide sequence of a VH CDR and a VL CDR encoded by a nucleic acid sequence comprising the nucleotide sequence of 7F3com-2H2 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof. In a preferred embodiment, an isolated nucleic acid molecule encodes an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody having the amino acid sequence of any of the VH CDRs listed in Table 1, supra. In particular, the invention provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule encoding an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody having the amino acid sequence of 7F3com-2H2. The present invention provides nucleic acid molecules encoding antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a VH CDR having an amino acid sequence of the VH CDR of 7F3com-2H2. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a VL CDR having an amino acid sequence of any of the VL CDRs listed in Table 1, supra. In particular, the invention provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule encoding an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody having the amino acid sequence of 7F3com-2H2.
In particular, the invention provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule encoding an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody comprising (or alternatively, consisting of) a VH CDR1 and a VL CDR1; a VH CDR1 and a VL CDR2; a VH CDR1 and a VL CDR3; a VH CDR2 and a VL CDR1; a VH CDR2 and a VL CDR2; a VH CDR2 and a VL CDR3; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR1; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR2; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR3; a VH CDR1 and a VH CDR2; a VH CDR1 and a VH CDR3; a VH CDR2 and a VH CDR3; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR1; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR2; a VH CDR3 and a VH CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR2, a VL CDR1, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR2, a VL CDR1, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR3, a VL CDR1, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR3, a VL CDR1, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR3, a VL CDR1, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; a VL CDR1, a VL CDR2, and a VL CDR3; or any combination thereof of the VH CDRs and VL CDRs listed in Table 1, supra.

[0169] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising derivatives of the VH domains, VH CDRs, VL domains, or VL CDRs described herein that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. Standard techniques known to those of skill in the art can be used to introduce mutations (e.g., deletions, additions, and/or substitutions) in the nucleotide sequence encoding an antibody of the invention, including, for example, site-directed mutagenesis and PCR-mediated mutagenesis which results in amino acid substitutions. Preferably, the derivatives include less than 25 amino acid substitutions, less than 20 amino acid substitutions, less than 15 amino acid substitutions, less than 10 amino acid substitutions, less than 5 amino acid substitutions, less than 4 amino acid substitutions, less than 3 amino acid substitutions, or less than 2 amino acid substitutions relative to the original molecule. In a preferred embodiment, the derivatives have conservative amino acid substitutions are made at one or more predicted non-essential amino acid residues (i.e., amino acid residues which are not critical for the antibody to immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide). A "conservative amino acid substitution" is one in which the amino acid residue is replaced with an amino acid residue having a side chain with a similar charge. Families of amino acid residues having side chains with similar charges have been defined in the art. These families include amino acids with basic side chains (e.g., lysine, arginine, histidine), acidic side chains (e.g., aspartic acid, glutamic acid), uncharged polar side chains (e.g., glycine, asparagine, glutamine, serine, threonine, tyrosine, cysteine), nonpolar side chains (e.g., alanine, valine, leucine, isoleucine, proline, phenylalanine, methionine, tryptophan), beta-branched side chains (e.g., threonine, valine, isoleucine) and aromatic side chains (e.g., tyrosine, phenylalanine, tryptophan, histidine). Alternatively, mutations can be introduced randomly along all or part of the coding sequence, such as by saturation mutagenesis, and the resultant mutants can be screened for biological activity to identify mutants that retain activity. Following mutagenesis, the encoded antibody can be expressed and the activity of the antibody can be determined.

[0170] The present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4 with one or more amino acid residue substitutions in the variable light (VL) domain and/or variable heavy (VH) domain. The present invention also provides for antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4 with one or more amino acid residue substitutions in one or more VL CDRs and/or one or more VH CDRs. The present invention also provides for antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4 can be tested in vitro and/or in vivo, for example, for its ability to bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, or for its ability to inhibit or reduce IL-9 mediated cell proliferation, or for its ability to prevent, treat and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder or a respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof.

[0171] In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence encoding 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, or an antigen-binding fragment thereof under stringent conditions, e.g., hybridization to filter-bound DNA in 6x sodium chloride/sodium citrate (SSC) at about 45°C followed by one or more washes in 0.2xSSC/0.1% SDS at about 50-65°C, under highly stringent conditions, e.g., hy-
In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VH domain or an amino acid sequence a VL domain encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence encoding the VH or VL domains of 4D4, 4D H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 under stringent conditions described herein or under other stringent hybridization conditions which are known to those of skill in the art. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VH domain and an amino acid sequence of a VL domain encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence encoding the VH and VL domains of 4D4, 4D H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 under stringent conditions described herein or under other stringent hybridization conditions which are known to those of skill in the art. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR or an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence encoding any one of the VH CDRLs or VL CDRLs listed in Table 1, supra under stringent conditions described herein or under other stringent hybridization conditions which are known to those of skill in the art. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VH domain and an amino acid sequence of a VL domain encoded by nucleotide sequences that hybridize to the nucleotide sequences encoding any one of the VH CDRLs listed in Table 1, supra and any one of the VL CDRLs listed Table 1, supra, under stringent conditions described herein or under other stringent hybridization conditions which are known to those of skill in the art.

In another embodiment, the present invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody comprising a VH domain and/or VL domain encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of the VH domain and/or VL domain of 7F3com-2H2 (SEQ ID NO.: 43 and SEQ ID NO.: 47, respectively) under stringent conditions. In another embodiment, the present invention provides an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibody comprising a VH CDR and/or VL CDR encoded by a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of the VH domain and/or VL CDR of 7F3com-2H2 (FIGS. 9A-B) under stringent conditions.

In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence that is at least 35%, preferably at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, or an antigen-binding fragment thereof. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VH domain that is at least 35%, preferably at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to the VH domain of 4D4, 4D H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of a VL domain that is at least 35%, preferably at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to the VL domain of 4D4, 4D H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of one or more VL CDRLs that are at least 35%, preferably at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to any of the VL CDRLs listed in Table 1, supra. In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence of one or more VL CDRLs that are at least 35%, preferably at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 99% identical to any of the VL CDRLs listed in Table 1, supra.
The present invention encompasses antibodies that compete with an antibody described herein for binding to an IL-9 polypeptide. In particular, the present invention encompasses antibodies that compete with 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof for binding to the IL-9 polypeptide. In a specific embodiment, the invention encompasses an antibody that reduces the binding of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 to an IL-9 polypeptide by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or more, 25% to 50%, 45 to 75%, or 75 to 99% relative to a control such as PBS in the competition assay described herein or competition assays well known in the art. In another embodiment, the invention encompasses an antibody that reduces binding of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 to an IL-9 polypeptide by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or more, 25% to 50%, 45 to 75%, or 75 to 99% relative to a control such as PBS in an ELISA competition assay. In a preferred embodiment, an ELISA competition assay may be performed in the following manner: recombinant IL-9 is prepared in PBS at a concentration of 10 μg/ml. 100 μl of this solution is added to each well of an ELISA 96-well microtiter plate and incubated overnight at 4-8°C. The ELISA plate is washed with PBS supplemented with 0.1% Tween to remove excess recombinant IL-9. Non-specific protein-protein interactions are blocked by adding 100 μl of bovine serum albumin (BSA) prepared in PBS to a final concentration of 1%. After one hour at room temperature, the ELISA plate is washed. Unlabeled competing antibodies are prepared in blocking solution at concentrations ranging from 1 μg/ml to 0.01 μg/ml. Control wells contain either blocking solution only or control antibodies at concentrations ranging from 1 μg/ml to 0.01 μg/ml. Test antibody (e.g., 7F3com-2H2) labeled with horseradish peroxidase is added to competing antibody dilutions at a fixed final concentration of 1 μg/ml. 100 μl of test and competing antibody mixtures are added to the ELISA wells in triplicate and the plate is incubated for 1 hour at room temperature. Residual unbound antibody is washed away. Bound test antibody is detected by adding 100 μl of horseradish peroxidase substrate to each well. The plate is incubated for 30 min. at room temperature, and absorbance is read using an automated plate reader. The average of triplicate wells is calculated. Antibodies which compete well with the test antibody reduce the measured absorbance compared with control wells. In a preferred embodiment, the invention encompasses an antibody that reduces the binding of 7F3com-2H2 to an IL-9 polypeptide by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or more, 25% to 50%, 45 to 75%, or 75 to 99% relative to a control such as PBS in an ELISA competition assay.

In another embodiment, the invention encompasses an antibody that reduces the binding of an antibody comprising (alternatively, consisting of) an antigen-binding fragment (e.g., a VH domain, a VH CDR, a VL domain or a VL CDR) of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 to an IL-9 polypeptide by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or more, 25% to 50%, 45 to 75%, or 75 to 99% relative to a control such as PBS in a competition assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In another embodiment, the invention encompasses an antibody that reduces the binding of an antibody comprising (alternatively, consisting of) an antigen-binding fragment (e.g., a VH domain, a VH CDR, a VL domain or a VL CDR) of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 to an IL-9 polypeptide by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or more, 25% to 50%, 45 to 75%, or 75 to 99% relative to a control such as PBS in an ELISA competition assay. In a preferred embodiment, the invention encompasses antibodies that compete with 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 or an antigen-binding fragment thereof for binding to the IL-9 polypeptide. The present invention also encompasses polypeptides or proteins comprising (alternatively, consisting of) VH domains that compete with the VH domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 for binding to an IL-9 polypeptide. The present invention also encompasses polypeptides or proteins comprising (alternatively, consisting of) VH domains that compete with a VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 for binding
The present invention encompasses polypeptides or proteins comprising (alternatively, consisting of) VH CDRs that compete with a VH CDR listed in Table 1, supra for binding to an IL-9 polypeptide. The present invention also encompasses polypeptides or proteins comprising (alternatively, consisting of) VL CDRs that compete with a VL CDR listed in Table 1, supra for binding to an IL-9 polypeptide.

The antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide include derivatives that are modified, i.e., by the covalent attachment of any type of molecule to the antibody such that covalent attachment. For example, but not by way of limitation, the antibody derivatives include antibodies that have been modified, e.g., by glycosylation, acetylation, pegylation, phosphorylation, amidation, derivatization by known protecting/blocking groups, proteolytic cleavage, linkage to a cellular ligand or other protein, etc. Any of numerous chemical modifications may be carried out by known techniques, including, but not limited to, specific chemical cleavage, acetylation, formylation, metabolic synthesis of tunicamycin, etc. Additionally, the derivative may contain one or more non-classical amino acids.

The present invention also provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising a framework region known to those of skill in the art (e.g., a human or non-human framework). The framework regions may be naturally occurring or consensus framework regions. Preferably, the fragment region of an antibody of the invention is human (see, e.g., Chothia et al., 1998, J. Mol. Biol. 278:457-479 for a listing of human framework regions, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety).

The present invention encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide, said antibodies comprising the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 with mutations (e.g., one or more amino acid substitutions) in the framework regions. In certain embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide comprise the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 with one or more amino acid residue substitutions in the framework regions of the VH and/or VL domain. Preferably, the amino acid substitutions in the framework region improve binding of the antibody to an IL-9 polypeptide.

In a specific embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide comprise the amino acid sequence of one or more of the CDRs of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, a VH framework region 1 having the amino acid sequence of QVQLQGS-GAEVKKPGASVKVSCKAS (SEQ ID NO.: 33) or QVQLQGS-QAEVKKPGSSVKVSCKAS (SEQ ID NO.: 37), a VH framework region 2 having the amino acid sequence of WRQAPGQGLEWM (SEQ ID NO.: 34), a VH framework region 3 region having the amino acid sequence of RVTMRTDSTSTTYMNLESLRSEDATYYCAR (SEQ ID NO.: 35) or RVTITADESTTAYMELESSLRSEDATYYCAR (SEQ ID NO.: 38), and a VH framework region 4 having the amino acid sequence of WGGQTLVTVSS (SEQ ID NO.: 36). In another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide comprise the amino acid sequence of one or more of the CDRs of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, a VL framework region 1 having the amino acid sequence of DIQMTQSPSSLSASVGDRVTITC (SEQ ID NO.: 39), a VL framework region 2 having the amino acid sequence of WYQQKPGKAPKLIY (SEQ ID NO.: 40), a VL framework region 3 region having the amino acid sequence of GVPSSRFGSGGSGTFTDLTISSLQ PEDFATYVC (SEQ ID NO.: 41), and a VL framework region 4 having the amino acid sequence of FGGGTKEIEK (SEQ ID NO.: 42). In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide comprise the amino acid sequence of one or more of the CDRs of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, a VH framework region 1 having the amino acid sequence of DIQMTQSPSSLSASVGDRVTITC (SEQ ID NO.: 39), a VL framework region 2 having the amino acid sequence of WYQQKPGKAPKLIY (SEQ ID NO.: 40), a VL framework region 3 region having the amino acid sequence of GVPSSRFGSGGSGTFTDLTISSLQ PEDFATYVC (SEQ ID NO.: 41), and a VL framework region 4 having the amino acid sequence of FGGGTKEIEK (SEQ ID NO.: 42). In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide comprise antibodies comprising the amino acid sequence of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 with mutations (e.g., one or more amino acid residue substitutions) in the variable and framework regions. Preferably, the amino acid substitutions in the variable and framework regions improve binding of the antibody to an IL-9 polypeptide.

The present invention also provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide expressed by an immune cell such as an activated T cell or a mast cell. The invention also encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and modulate an activity or function of T cells, B cells, mast cells, neutrophils, and/or eosinophils. The invention further encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and to an IL-9 polypeptide.
inhibit or reduce the infiltration of inflammatory cells into a tissue, joint, or organ of a subject and/or inhibit or reduce epithelial cell hyperplasia.

[0188] The invention encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide found in the milieu, i.e., not bound to an IL-9R or a subunit thereof. The invention also encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide bound to a soluble IL-9Rα subunit. The invention further encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide bound to a cellular membrane-bound IL-9R or a subunit thereof.

[0189] In one embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce the interaction between the IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9 receptor ("IL-9R") or a subunit thereof by approximately 25%, preferably approximately 30%, approximately 35%, approximately 45%, approximately 50%, approximately 55%, approximately 60%, approximately 65%, approximately 70%, approximately 75%, approximately 80%, approximately 85%, approximately 90%, approximately 95%, or approximately 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., an immunoassay such as an ELISA). In an alternative embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide does not inhibit the interaction between the IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9R or a subunit thereof relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., an immunoassay such as an ELISA). In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibits the interaction between the IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9R by less than 20%, less than 15%, less than 10%, or less than 5% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody using, for example, an immunoassay such as an ELISA.

[0190] In one embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit or reduce the interaction between the IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9 receptor ("IL-9R") or one or more subunits thereof by at least 25%, preferably, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as phosphate buffered saline ("PBS") or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a cell proliferation assay using an IL-9 dependent cell line such as an IL-9 dependent mouse T cell line expressing the human IL-9R). In an alternative embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide do not inhibit the interaction between an IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a cell proliferation assay using an IL-9 dependent cell line such as an IL-9 dependent mouse T cell line expressing the human IL-9R). In another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit the interaction between the IL-9 polypeptide and the IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof by less than 20%, less than 15%, less than 10%, or less than 5% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a cell proliferation assay using an IL-9 dependent cell line such as an IL-9 dependent mouse T cell line expressing the human IL-9R).

[0191] The present invention encompasses antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and do not induce or reduce cytokine expression and/or release relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In one embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and do not induce an increase in the concentration cytokines such as, e.g., IFN-γ, IL-2, IL-4, IL-5, IL-6, IL-7, IL-10, IL-12, IL-15, and IL-23 in the serum of a subject administered such an antibody relative to the concentration of such cytokines in the serum of a subject administered a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody. In an alternative embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide induce cytokine expression and/or release relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide induces an increase in the concentration of cytokines such as, e.g., IFN-γ, IL-2, IL-12, and IL-15 in the serum of a subject administered such an antibody relative to the concentration of such cytokines in the serum of a subject administered a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody. In another specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide induces an increase in the concentration of cytokines produced by Th1 cells, such as IFN-γ and IL-12, in a subject administered such an antibody relative to the concentration of such cytokines in the serum of a subject administered a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody. In another specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide induces a decrease in the concentration of cytokine produced by mast cells, such as TNF-α, IL-4, and IL-13, in the serum of a subject administered such an antibody relative to the concentration of such cytokines in the serum of a subject administered a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody. In yet another specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide induces a decrease in the concentration of cytokines produced by Th2 cells, such as IL-4, IL-5, IL-13, and IL-10, in the serum of a subject administered such an antibody.
relative to the concentration of such cytokines in the serum of a subject administered a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody. Serum concentrations of a cytokine can be measured by any technique well-known to one of skill in the art such as, e.g., ELISA or Western blot assay.

[0192] In one embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce and/or inhibit proliferation of inflammatory cells (e.g., mast cells, T cells, B cells, macrophages, neutrophils, basophils, and/or eosinophils) by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay or 3H-thymidine assay). In another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce and/or inhibit infiltration of inflammatory cells into the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce and/or inhibit infiltration of inflammatory cells into the upper and/or respiratory tracts by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce mast cell activation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In yet another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce mast cell degranulation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.
In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce mast cell infiltration by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known in the art. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce mast cell proliferation by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or 3H thymidine assay). In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce mast cell infiltration by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known in the art and inhibit and/or reduce mast cell proliferation by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or 3H thymidine assay). In a preferred embodiment, reductions in mast cell infiltration may be measured in vivo by sensitizing animals to ovalbumin. Briefly, 100 \( \mu \)g of ovalbumin complexed with aluminum adjuvant is administered subcutaneously on days 1 and 21. Throughout the three-week sensitization procedure, animals are administered an IL-9 reactive antibody or a control antibody at a 10 mg/kg dose every 5 to 7 days. On days 29, 30 and 31, animals are exposed to ovalbumin without adjuvant by aerosol delivery, or alternatively, by intranasal instillation of 100 \( \mu \)l of a 1 \( \mu \)g/ml solution prepared in PBS. On day 31, 6 hours after the last ovalbumin challenge, animals are euthanized and lung tissue is fixed by perfusion with formalin. Mast cell infiltration is assessed histologically by counting mast cells per field in lung epithelial tissue sections. Using this experimental design, mast cell precursors may be differentiated from mast cells in lung epithelium by assessing (for example) whether metachromatic granules are present, and/or by immunohistochemistry using differentiation-dependent cell surface markers (e.g., FcepsilonRI).

In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce infiltration of mast cell precursors in the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known in the art. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce mast cell proliferation by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or 3H thymidine assay). In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide mediate depletion of Th2 T lymphocyte depletion may be measured in vivo by sensitizing animals with ovalbumin. Briefly, 100 \( \mu \)g of ovalbumin complexed with aluminum adjuvant is administered subcutaneously on days 1 and 21. Throughout the three-week sensitization procedure, animals are administered an IL-9 reactive antibody or a control antibody at a 10 mg/kg dose every 5 to 7 days. On day 28, animals receive a 100 \( \mu \)g boost of ovalbumin protein without adjuvant intravenously. Two days following the intravenous boost, the animals are euthanized. Spleen cells are recovered and analyzed by flow cytometry. Splenic Th2 T lymphocytes, identifiable by cytoplasmic staining for IL-4, should be reduced in animals receiving an IL-9 neutralizing antibody compared with the control antibody recipients. In another embodiment, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide mediate inhibit and/or reduce Th1 and Th2 differentiation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS.
or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., FACS). In certain embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce T cell infiltration, particularly Th2 cell infiltration, in the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibits and/or reduce T cell proliferation by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or ³H thymidine assay). In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce T cell infiltration, particularly Th2 cell infiltration, in the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

In certain embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce B cell infiltration, particularly Th2 cell infiltration, in the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

Macrophage infiltration is assessed by immunocytochemistry by counting CD14 positive cells per field in lung tissue sections. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce macrophage proliferation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce macrophage proliferation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In a preferred embodiment, reductions in macrophage infiltration may be measured in vivo by sensitizing animals to ovalbumin. Briefly, 100 µg of ovalbumin complexed with aluminum adjuvant is administered subcutaneously on days 1 and 21. Throughout the three-week sensitization procedure, animals are administered IL-9 reactive antibody or control antibody at 10 mg/kg dose every 5 to 7 days. On days 29, 30 and 31, animals are exposed to ovalbumin without adjuvant by aerosol delivery, or alternatively, by intranasal instillation of 100 µl of a 1 µg/ml solution prepared in PBS. On day 31, 6 hours after the last ovalbumin challenge, animals are euthanized and lung tissue is fixed by perfusion with formalin. Macrophage infiltration is assessed by immunocytochemistry by counting CD14 positive cells per field in lung tissue sections. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce macrophage proliferation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce B cell proliferation by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.
other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce B cell infiltration by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art and inhibits and/or reduces B cell proliferation at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

[0200] In certain embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide eosiophil infiltration in the upper and/or lower respiratory tracts by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (see, e.g., Li et al., 2000, Am. J. Respir. Cell Mol. Biol. 25:644-51). In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce eosinophil proliferation, by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein (see Section 5.6) or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or 3H thymidine assay). In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce eosinophil infiltration by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

[0201] In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide reduce neutrophil infiltration by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce neutrophil proliferation, by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art (e.g., a trypan blue assay, FACS or 3H thymidine assay). In yet other embodiments, antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide inhibit and/or reduce neutrophil infiltration by at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

[0202] In a preferred embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide neutralizes or inhibits IL-9 mediated biological effects including, but not limited to inflammatory cell recruitment, epithelia hyperplasia, mucin production of epithelial cells, and mast cell activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration.

[0203] In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide acts synergistically with a proteinaceous agent (e.g., a peptide, polypeptide, or protein (including an antibody)) and/or a non-proteinaceous agent that antagonizes the expression, function, and/or activity of IL-9 to reduce or inhibit the activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration of mast cells by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

[0204] In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide acts synergistically with a proteinaceous agent (e.g., a peptide, polypeptide, or protein (including an antibody)) and/or a non-proteinaceous agent that antagonizes the expression, function, and/or activity of a mast cell protease to reduce or inhibit the activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration of mast cells by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.
at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art.

[0205] In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide acts synergistically with a proteinaceous agent (e.g., a peptide, polypeptide, and protein (including an antibody)) or a non-proteinaceous agent that antagonizes the expression, function, and/or activity of a stem cell factor to reduce or inhibit to reduce or inhibit the activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration of mast cells by at least 25%, preferably at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 45%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95%, or at least 98% relative to a control such as PBS or a control IgG antibody in an in vivo and/or in vitro assay described herein or well-known to one of skill in the art. In a preferred embodiment, primary mast cells or a mast cell line is cultured in vitro in the presence of 1 ng/ml IL-9 plus 1 ng/ml stem cell factor. Baseline levels of protease (e.g., chymase and tryptase) and leukotriene are determined in the supernatant by commercially available ELISA kits. The ability of antibodies to modulate protease or leukotriene levels is assessed by adding IL-9 reactive antibody or control antibody directly to cell cultures at a concentration of 1 μg/ml. Protease and leukotriene levels are assessed at 24 and 36 hour time points.

[0206] The antibodies of the present invention that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide may be monospecific, bispecific, trispecific or of greater multispecificity. Multispecific antibodies may be specific for different epitopes of an L-9 polypeptide or may be specific for both an IL-9 polypeptide as well as for a heterologous epitope, such as a heterologous polypeptide or solid support material. See, e.g., International publications WO 93/17715, WO 92/08802, WO 91/00360; and WO 92/05793; Tutt, et al., J. Immunol. 147:60-69 (1991); U.S. Patent Nos. 4,474,893, 4,714,681, 4,925,648, 5,573,920, and 5,601,819; and Kostelny et al., J. Immunol. 148:1547-1553 (1992).

[0207] The present invention provides antibodies that have a high binding affinity for an IL-9 polypeptide. In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide has an association rate constant or kon rate (antibody (Ab) + antigen (Ag) ⇌ Ab-Ag) of at least 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 1.5 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 2 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 2.5 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 5 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 10^6 M^-1 s^-1, at least 5 X 10^6 M^-1 s^-1, or at least 10^7 M^-1 s^-1, or 10^5 - 10^8M^-1s^-1, 1.5 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1- 1 X 10^7M^-1s^-1, 2 X 10^5 - 1 X 10^6M^-1s^-1, and 4.5 X 10^5 X 10^7 M^-1 s^-1. In a preferred embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide has a kon of at least 2 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 5 X 10^5 M^-1 s^-1, at least 10^6 M^-1 s^-1, at most 5 X 10^6 M^-1 s^-1, at most 10^7 M^-1 s^-1, at most 5 X 10^7 M^-1 s^-1, or at most 10^8 M^-1 s^-1, or at most 10^10 M^-1 s^-1, or at most 10^11 M^-1 s^-1, or at most 10^12 M^-1 s^-1 as determined by a BIAcore assay and the antibody neutralizes human IL-9 in the microneutralization assay as described herein. In a preferred embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide has a kon of at most 10^8 M^-1 s^-1, at most 10^9 M^-1 s^-1, at most 10^10 M^-1 s^-1, at most 10^11 M^-1 s^-1, or at most 10^12 M^-1 s^-1 as determined by a BIAcore assay and the antibody neutralizes human IL-9 in the microneutralization assay as described herein. In accordance with these embodiments, such antibodies may comprise a VH domain and/or a VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 or a VH CDR and/or a VL CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.

[0208] In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to a polypeptide IgG has a kon rate (antibody (Ab) + antigen (Ag) ⇌ Ab-Ag) of less than 10^-3 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-3 s^-1, less than 10^-4 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-4 s^-1, less than 10^-5 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-5 s^-1, less than 10^-7 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-7 s^-1, less than 10^-8 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-8 s^-1, less than 10^-9 s^-1, less than 5 X 10^-9 s^-1, or less than 10^-10 s^-1, or less than 10^-11 s^-1, less than 10^-12 s^-1, or less than 10^-13 s^-1. In a preferred embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide has a koff of greater than 10^-10 s^-1, greater than 10^-11 s^-1, greater than 10^-12 s^-1, or greater than 10^-13 s^-1. In accordance with these embodiments, such antibodies may comprise a VH domain and/or a VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, or a VH CDR and/or a VL CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.

[0209] In another embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide has an affinity constant or Kd (kon/koff) of at least 10^2 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^2 M^-1, at least 10^3 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^3 M^-1, at least 10^4 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^4 M^-1, at least 10^5 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^5 M^-1, at least 10^6 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^6 M^-1, at least 10^7 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^7 M^-1, at least 10^8 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^8 M^-1, at least 10^9 M^-1, at least 5 X 10^9 M^-1, or at least 10^10 M^-1, or at most 10^10 M^-1, or at most 10^11 M^-1, or at most 10^12 M^-1 as determined by a BIAcore assay and the antibody neutralizes human IL-9 in the microneutralization assay as described herein. In another preferred embodiment, such antibodies may comprise a VH domain and/or a VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4 or a VH CDR and/or a VL CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.
The present invention provides peptides, polypeptides and/or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions of the antibodies of the invention do not immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. Non-limiting examples of known antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide include 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4, or a VH domain and/or a VL domain of of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.

In certain embodiments, the antibodies of the invention do not include antibodies known in the art that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. Non-limiting examples of known antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide include 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.

In specific embodiments, antibodies of the invention bind antigenic epitope-bearing peptides and polypeptides of IL-9, and said antigenic epitope-bearing peptides and polypeptides comprise or consist of an amino acid sequence of at least 4, at least 5, at least 6, at least 7, more preferably at least 8, at least 9, at least 10, at least 11, at least 12, at least 13, at least 14, at least 15, at least 20, at least 25, at least 30, at least 40, at least 50 contiguous amino acid residues, and, preferably, between about 15 to about 30 contiguous amino acids of IL-9 found in any species. Preferred polypeptides comprising immunogenic or antigenic epitopes are at least 8, at least 10, at least 15, at least 20, at least 25, at least 30, or at least 35 amino acid residues in length.

IL-9 epitope-bearing peptides, polypeptides, and fragments thereof may be produced by any conventional means. See, e.g., Houghten, R. A. (1985) "General method for the rapid solid-phase synthesis of large numbers of peptides: specificity of antigen-antibody interaction at the level of individual amino acids," Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 82:5 13 1-5 135; this "Simultaneous Multiple Peptide Synthesis (SMPS)" process is further described in U. S. Patent 10 No. 4,631,211 to Houghten et al. (1986).

The present invention provides peptides, polypeptides and/or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions of the antibodies of the invention do not immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. Non-limiting examples of known antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide include 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF-9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 7F3 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5 or 7F3com-3D4.

In specific embodiments, antibodies of the invention bind antigenic epitope-bearing peptides and polypeptides of IL-9, and said antigenic epitope-bearing peptides and polypeptides comprise or consist of an amino acid sequence of at least 4, at least 5, at least 6, at least 7, more preferably at least 8, at least 9, at least 10, at least 11, at least 12, at least 13, at least 14, at least 15, at least 20, at least 25, at least 30, at least 40, at least 50 contiguous amino acid residues, and, preferably, between about 15 to about 30 contiguous amino acids of IL-9 found in any species. Preferred polypeptides comprising immunogenic or antigenic epitopes are at least 8, at least 10, at least 15, at least 20, at least 25, at least 30, or at least 35 amino acid residues in length.

In a specific embodiment, peptides, polypeptides and/or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions of the antibodies of the invention are 10 amino acid residues, 15 amino acid residues, 20 amino acid residues, 25 amino acid residues, 30 amino acid residues, 35 amino acid residues, 40 amino acid residues, 45 amino acid residues, 50 amino acid residues, 75 amino acid residues, 100 amino acid residues, 125 amino acid residues, 150 amino acid residues or more amino acid residues in length. In certain embodiments, peptides, polypeptides, or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions of an antibody of the invention immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. In other embodiments, peptides, polypeptides, or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions of an antibody of the invention do not immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide.

In a specific embodiment, the present invention provides peptides, polypeptides and/or proteins comprising a VH domain and/or VL domain of one of the antibodies described herein (see Table 1, supra). In a preferred embodiment,
the present invention provides peptides, polypeptides and/or proteins comprising one or more CDRs having the amino acid sequence of any of the CDRs listed in Table 1, supra. In accordance with these embodiments, the peptides, polypeptides or proteins may further comprise a heterologous amino acid sequence.

Peptides, polypeptides or proteins comprising one or more variable or hypervariable regions have utility, e.g., in the production of anti-idiotypic antibodies which in turn may be used to prevent, treat, and/or ameliorate one or more symptoms associated with a disease or disorder (e.g., an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection)). The anti-idiotypic antibodies produced can also be utilized in immunoassays, such as, e.g., ELISAs, for the detection of antibodies which comprise a variable or hypervariable region contained in the peptide, polypeptide or protein used in the production of the anti-idiotypic antibodies.

5.1.1 Antibodies Having Increased Half-Lives

The present invention provides for antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide which have an extended half-life in vivo. In particular, the present invention provides antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide which have a half-life in a subject, preferably a mammal and most preferably a human, of greater than 3 days, greater than 7 days, greater than 10 days, preferably greater than 15 days, greater than 25 days, greater than 30 days, greater than 35 days, greater than 40 days, greater than 45 days, greater than 2 months, greater than 3 months, greater than 4 months, or greater than 5 months.

To prolong the serum circulation of antibodies (e.g., monoclonal antibodies, single chain antibodies and Fab fragments) in vivo, for example, inert polymer molecules such as high molecular weight polyethyleneglycol (PEG) can be attached to the antibodies with or without a multifunctional linker either through site-specific conjugation of the PEG to the N- or C-terminus of the antibodies or via epsilon-amino groups present on lysine residues. Linear or branched polymer derivatization that results in minimal loss of biological activity will be used. The degree of conjugation can be closely monitored by SDS-PAGE and mass spectrometry to ensure proper conjugation of PEG molecules to the antibodies. Unreacted PEG can be separated from antibody-PEG conjugates by size-exclusion or by ion-exchange chromatography. PEG-derivatized antibodies can be tested for binding activity as well as for in vivo efficacy using methods well-known to those of skill in the art, for example, by immunoassays described herein.

Antibodies having an increased half-life in vivo can also be generated introducing one or more amino acid modifications (i.e., substitutions, insertions or deletions) into an IgG constant domain, or FcRn binding fragment thereof (preferably a Fc or hinge-Fc domain fragment). See, e.g., International Publication No. WO 98/23289; International Publication No. WO 97/34631; International Publication No. WO 02/060919; and U.S. Patent No. 6,277,375, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

Further, antibodies can be conjugated to albumin in order to make the antibody or antibody fragment more stable in vivo or have a longer half life in vivo. The techniques are well-known in the art, see, e.g., International Publication Nos. WO 93/15199, WO 93/15200, and WO 01/77137; and European Patent No. EP 413,622, all of which are incorporated herein by reference.

5.1.2 Antibody Conjugates

The present invention provides of antibodies or fragments thereof that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide recombinantly fused or chemically conjugated (including both covalent and non-covalent conjugations) to a heterologous protein or polypeptide (or fragment thereof, preferably to a polypeptide of at least 10, at least 20, at least 30, at least 40, at least 50, at least 60, at least 70, at least 80, at least 90 or at least 100 amino acids) to generate fusion proteins. In particular, the invention provides fusion proteins comprising an antigen-binding fragment of an antibody described herein (e.g., a Fab fragment, Fd fragment, Fv fragment, F(ab)2 fragment, a VH domain, a VH CDR, a VL domain or a VL CDR) and a heterologous protein, polypeptide, or peptide. Preferably, the heterologous protein, polypeptide, or peptide that the antibody or antibody fragment is fused to is useful for targeting the antibody to respiratory epithelial cells, mast cells, neutrophils, eosinophils, B cells, macrophages, or activated T cells. For example, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to a cell surface receptor expressed by a particular cell type (e.g., a respiratory epithelial cell, a mast cell, a neutrophil, an eosinophil, a B cell, a macrophage, or an activated T cell) may be fused or conjugated to an antibody or fragment of the invention. In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide is fused or conjugated to an anti-stem cell factor or an anti-kit ligand. Methods for fusing or conjugating proteins, polypeptides, or peptides to an antibody or an antibody fragment are known in the art. See, e.g., U.S. Patent Nos. 5,336,603, 5,622,929, 5,359,046, 5,349,053, 5,447,851, and 5,112,946; European Patent Nos. EP 307,434 and EP 367,166; International Publication Nos. WO 96/04388 and WO 91/06570; Ashkenazi et al., 1991, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 88: 10535-10539; Zheng et al., 1995, J. Immunol. 154:5590-5600; and Vil et al., 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89:11337-11341 (said references are incorporated herein by reference in their entireties).

Additional fusion proteins may be generated through the techniques of gene-shuffling, motif-shuffling, exon-
shuffling, and/or codon-shuffling (collectively referred to as "DNA shuffling"). DNA shuffling may be employed to alter the activities of antibodies of the invention or fragments thereof (e.g., antibodies or fragments thereof with higher affinities and lower dissociation rates). See, generally, U.S. Patent Nos. 5,605,793, 5,811,238, 5,830,721, 5,834,252, and 5,837,458; Patten et al., 1997, Curr. Opinion Biotechnol. 8:274-33; Harayama, 1998, Trends Biotechnol. 16(2):76-82; Hansson, et al., 1999, J. Mol. Biol. 287:265-76; and Lorenzo and Blasco, 1998, Biotechniques 24(2):308-313 (each of these patents and publications are hereby incorporated by reference in its entirety). Antibodies or fragments thereof, or the encoded antibodies or fragments thereof, may be altered by being subjected to random mutagenesis by error-prone PCR, random nucleotide insertion or other methods prior to recombination. A polynucleotide encoding an antibody or fragment thereof that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide may be recombined with one or more components, motifs, sections, parts, domains, fragments, etc. of one or more heterologous molecules.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.

Moreover, the antibodies or fragments thereof can be fused to marker sequences, such as a peptide to facilitate purification. In preferred embodiments, the marker amino acid sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in a pQE vector (QIAGEN, Inc., 9259 Eton Avenue, Chatsworth, CA, 91311), among others, many of which are commercially available. As described in Gentz et al., 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:821-824, for instance, hexa-histidine provides convenient purification of the fusion protein. Other peptide tags useful for purification include, but are not limited to, the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag, which corresponds to an epitope derived from the influenza hemagglutinin protein (Wilson et al., 1984, Cell 37:767), and the "flag" tag.
Further, an antibody or fragment thereof may be conjugated to a therapeutic moiety or drug moiety that modifies a given biological response. Therapeutic moieties or drug moieties are not to be construed as limited to classical chemical therapeutic agents. For example, the drug moiety may be a protein, peptide, or polypeptide possessing a desired biological activity. Such proteins may include, for example, a toxin such as abrin, ricin A, pseudomonas exotoxin, cholera toxin, or diphtheria toxin; a protein such as tumor necrosis factor, α-interferon, β-interferon, nerve growth factor, platelet derived growth factor, tissue plasminogen activator, an apoptotic agent, e.g., TNF-α, TNF-β, AIM I (see, International Publication No. WO 97/33899), AIM II (see, International Publication No. WO 97/34911), Fas Ligand (Takahashi et al., 1994, J. Immunol., 6:1567-1574), and VEGF (see, International Publication No. WO 99/23105), an anti-angiogenic agent, e.g., angiostatin, endostatin or a component of the coagulation pathway (e.g., tissue factor); or, a biological response modifier such as, for example, a lymphohkine (e.g., interferon gamma (“IFN-γ’), interleukin-1 (“IL-1’), interleukin-2 (“IL-2’), interleukin-5 (“IL-5’), interleukin-6 (“IL-6’), interleukining-7 (“IL-7’), interleukin-10 (“IL-10’), interleukin-12 (“IL-12’), interleukin-15 (“IL-15’), interleukin-23 (“IL-23’), granulocyte macrophage colony stimulating factor (“GM-CSF’), and granulocyte colony stimulating factor (“G-CSF’), or a growth factor (e.g., growth hormone (“GH’)), or a coagulation modifier such as, for example, calcium, vitamin K, tissue factors, such as but not limited to, Hageman factor (factor XII), high-molecular-weight kininogen (HMWK), prekallikrein (PK), coagulation proteins-factors II (prothrombin), factor V, XIa, VIII, XIIa, XIa, IX, IXa, X, phospholipid, fibrinopeptides A and B from the α and β chains of fibrinogen, fibrin monomer). In a specific embodiment, an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide is conjugated with a leukotriene antagonist (e.g., montelukast, zafirlukast, pranlukast, and zyleuton).

Moreover, an antibody can be conjugated to therapeutic moieties such as a radioactive metal ion, such as alph-emitters such as 213Bi or macrocyclic chelators useful for conjugating radiometal ions, including but not limited to, 131In, 131I, 131Y, 131Ho, 131Sm, to polypeptides or any of those listed supra. In certain embodiments, the macrocyclic chelator is 1,4,7,10-tetraazacyclododecane-N,N’,N”,N”-tetraacetic acid (DOTA) which can be attached to the antibody via a linker molecule. Such linker molecules are commonly known in the art and described in Denardo et al., 1998, Clin Cancer Res. 4(10):2483-90; Peterson et al., 1999, Bioconjug. Chem. 10(4):553-7; and Zimmerman et al., 1999, Nucl. Med. Biol. 26(8):943-50, each incorporated by reference in their entireties.


Alternatively, an antibody can be conjugated to a second antibody to form an antibody heteroconjugate as described by Segal in U.S. Patent No. 4,676,980, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

The therapeutic moiety or drug conjugated to an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide or fragment thereof should be chosen to achieve the desired prophylactic or therapeutic effect(s) for a particular disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune disease, inflammatory disease, proliferative disease, or infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in a subject. A clinician or other medical personnel should consider the following when deciding on which therapeutic moiety or drug to conjugate to an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide or fragment thereof: the nature of the disease, the severity of the disease, and the condition of the subject.

Antibodies may also be attached to solid supports, which are particularly useful for immunoassays or purification of the target antigen. Such solid supports include, but are not limited to, glass, cellulose, polycrylamide, nylon, polystyrene, polyvinyl chloride or polypropylene.
5.2 THERAPIES USEFUL IN COMBINATION WITH IL-9 ANTIBODIES

[0232] The present invention also provides methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating diseases and disorders including, but not limited to, disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity IL-9, disorders characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, inflammatory disorders, autoimmune disorders, proliferative disorders, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections) comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide (see U.S. Provisional Appn. No. 60/477,801, filed June 10, 2003, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Respiratory Conditions," U.S. Provisional Appn. No. 60/462,307, filed April 11, 2003, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Respiratory Conditions," and a U.S. Provisional Application (identified by Attorney Docket No. 10271-113-999) filed concurrently herewith (April 12, 2004), entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Respiratory Conditions," which are all incorporated by reference herein in their entireties). The present invention also provides compositions comprising one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide and one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents other than antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 peptide and methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder utilizing said compositions. Therapeutic or prophylactic agents include, but are not limited to, small molecules, synthetic drugs, peptides, polypeptides, proteins, nucleic acids (e.g., DNA and RNA nucleotides including, but not limited to, antisense nucleotide sequences, triple helices, RNAi, and nucleotide sequences encoding biologically active proteins, polypeptides or peptides) antibodies, synthetic or natural inorganic molecules, mimetic agents, and synthetic or natural organic molecules.

[0233] Any therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) which is known to be useful, or which has been used or is currently being used for the prevention, management, treatment, or amelioration of one or more symptoms associated with a disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder or disease associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) can be used in combination with an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide in accordance with the invention described herein. See, e.g., Gilman et al., Goodman and Gilman’s: The Pharmacological Basis of Therapeutics, Tenth Ed., McGraw-Hill, New York, 2001; The Merck Manual of Diagnosas and Therapy, Berkow, M.D. et al. (eds.), 17th Ed., Merck Sharp & Dohme Research Laboratories, Rahway, NJ, 1999; and Cecil Textbook of Medicine, 20th Ed., Bennett and Plum (eds.), W.B. Saunders, Philadelphia, 1996 for information regarding therapies, in particular prophylactic or therapeutic agents, which have been or are currently being used for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune disorders, inflammatory disorders, proliferative disorders or infections. Examples of prophylactic and therapeutic agents include, but are not limited to, immunomodulatory agents, anti-inflammatory agents (e.g., adrenocorticoids, corticosteroids (e.g., beclomethasone, budesonide, flunisolide, fluticasone, triamcinolone, methylprednisolone, prednisolone, prednisone, hydrocortisone), glucocorticoids, steroids, non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (e.g., aspirin, ibuprofen, diclofenac, and COX-2 inhibitors), and leukotriene antagonists (e.g., montelukast, methyl xanthines, zafirlukast, and zileuton), beta2-agonists (e.g., albuterol, biterol, fenoterol, isethioeur, metamaproterenol, pirbuterol, salbutamol, terbutalin formoterol, salmeterol, and salbutamol terbutaline), anticholinergic agents (e.g., ipratropium bromide and oxitropium bromide), sulphasalazine, penicillamine, dapsone, antihistamines, anti-malarial agents (e.g., hydroxychloroquine), anti-viral agents, and antibiotics (e.g., dactinomycin (formerly actinomycin), bleomycin, erythromycin, penicillin, mithramycin, and anthracycin (AMC)).

5.2.1 Immunomodulatory Therapies

[0234] Any immunomodulatory agent well-known to one of skill in the art may be used in the methods and compositions of the invention. Immunomodulatory agents can affect one or more or all aspects of the immune response in a subject. Aspects of the immune response include, but are not limited to, the inflammatory response, the complement cascade, leukocyte and lymphocyte differentiation, proliferation, and/or effector function, monocyte and/or basophil counts, and the cellular communication among cells of the immune system. In certain embodiments of the invention, an immunomodulatory agent modulates one aspect of the immune response. In other embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent modulates more than one aspect of the immune response. In a preferred embodiment of the invention, the administration of an immunomodulatory agent to a subject inhibits or reduces one or more aspects of the subject’s immune response capabilities. In a specific embodiment of the invention, the immunomodulatory agent inhibits or suppresses the immune response in a subject. In accordance with the invention, an immunomodulatory agent is not antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is not an anti-inflammatory agent. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is not an integrin αvβ3 antagonist. In other embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is not
a TNF-α antagonist. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is a chemotherapeutic agent. In certain embodiments, an immunomodulatory agent is not a chemotherapeutic agent.

**[0235]** Examples of immunomodulatory agents include, but are not limited to, proteinaceous agents such as cytokines, peptide mimetics, and antibodies (e.g., human, humanized, chimeric, monoclonal, polyclonal, Fvs, ScFvs, Fab or F(ab)2 fragments or epitope binding fragments), nucleic acid molecules (e.g., antisense nucleic acid molecules and triple helices), small molecules, organic compounds, and inorganic compounds. In particular, immunomodulatory agents include, but are not limited to, methotrexate, leflunomide, cyclophosphamide, cytotoxan, Immuran, cyclosporine A, minocycline, azathioprine, antibiotics (e.g., FK506 (tacrolimus)), methylprednisolone (MP), corticosteroids, steroids, myco-phenolate mofetil, rapamycin (sirolimus), mizoribine, deoxyspergualin, brequinar, malononitriloaminodines (e.g., leflunomide), T cell receptor modulators, cytokine receptor modulators, and modulators mast cell modulators.

**[0236]** For clarification regarding T cell receptor modulators, cytokine receptor modulators, and mast cell modulators see Section 3.1. Examples of T cell receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, anti-T cell receptor antibodies (e.g., anti-CD4 antibodies (e.g., cM-T412 (Boeringer), IDEC-CE9.1® (IDEC and SKB), mAB 4162W94, Orthoclone and Oktcdr4a (Janssen-Cilag)), anti-CD3 antibodies (e.g., Nuvin (Product Design Labs), Okt3 (Johnson & Johnson), or Rituxan (IDEC)), anti-CD5 antibodies (e.g., an anti-CD5 ricin-linked immunotoxin), anti-CD7 antibodies (e.g., ChH380 (Novartis)), anti-CD8 antibodies, anti-CD40 ligand monoclonal antibodies (e.g., mEC-131 (IDEC)), anti-CD52 antibodies (e.g., Campath 1H (Ilex)), anti-CD2 antibodies (e.g., sipiluzumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication Nos. WO 02/098370 and WO 02/069904)), anti-CD11a antibodies (e.g., Xanelin (Genentech)), and anti-B7 antibodies (e.g., IDEC-114) (IDEC)), CTLA4-immunglobulin, and LFA-3/TIP (Biogen, International Publication No. WO 93/08656 and U.S. Patent No. 6,162,432).

**[0237]** Examples of cytokine receptor modulators include, but are not limited to, soluble cytokine receptors (e.g., the extracellular domain of a TNF-α receptor or a fragment thereof, the extracellular domain of an IL-1β receptor or a fragment thereof, the extracellular domain of an IL-6 receptor or a fragment thereof), cytokines or fragments thereof (e.g., interleukin IL-2, IL-3, IL-4, IL-5, IL-6, IL-7, IL-8, IL-9, IL-10, IL-11, IL-12, IL-13, IL-15, IL-23, TNF-α, TNF-β, interferon (IFN)-α, IFN-β, IFN-γ, and GM-CSF), anti-cytokine receptor antibodies (e.g., anti-IFN receptor antibodies, anti-IL-2 receptor antibodies (e.g., Zenapax (Protein Design Labs)), anti-IL-3 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-4 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-6 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-10 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-12 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-13 receptor antibodies, anti-IL-15 receptor antibodies, and anti-IL-23 receptor antibodies), anti-cytokine antibodies (e.g., anti-IFN antibodies, anti-TNF-α antibodies, anti-IL-1β antibodies, anti-IL-3 antibodies, anti-IL-6 antibodies, anti-IL-8 antibodies (e.g., ABX-IL-8 (Abgenix)), anti-IL-12 antibodies, anti-IL-13 antibodies, anti-IL-15 antibodies, and anti-IL-23 antibodies).

**[0238]** In a specific embodiment, a cytokine receptor modulator is IL-3, IL-4, IL-10, or a fragment thereof. In another embodiment, a cytokine receptor modulator is an anti-IL-1β antibody, anti-IL-6 antibody, anti-IL-12 receptor antibody, or anti-TNF-α antibody. In another embodiment, a cytokine receptor modulator is the extracellular domain of a TNF-α receptor or a fragment thereof. In certain embodiments, a cytokine receptor modulator is not a TNF-α antagonist.

**[0239]** In one embodiment, a cytokine receptor modulator is a mast cell modifier. In an alternative embodiment, a cytokine receptor modulator is not a mast cell modulator. Examples of mast cell modifiers include, but are not limited to, stem cell factor (c-kit receptor ligand) inhibitors (e.g., mAb 7H6, mAb 8H7a, pAb 1337, FK506, CsA, dexamethasone, and flucononcide), c-kit receptor inhibitors (e.g., STI571 (formerly known as GCP 57148B)), mast cell protease inhibitors (e.g., GW-45, GW-58, wortmannin, LY 294002, calphostin C, cytochalasin D, genistein, KT5926, staurosproine, and lactoferrin), relaxin ("RLX"), IgE antagonists (e.g., antibodies rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab, HMK-12 and 6HD5, and mAB Hu-901), IL-3 antagonists, IL-4 antagonists, IL-10 antagonists, and TGF-beta.

**[0240]** An immunomodulatory agent may be selected to interfere with the interactions between the T helper subsets (TH1 or TH2) and B cells to inhibit neutralizing antibody formation. Antibodies that interfere with or block the interactions necessary for the activation of B cells by TH (T helper) cells, and thus block the production of neutralizing antibodies, are useful as immunomodulatory agents in the methods of the invention. For example, B cell activation by T cells requires certain interactions to occur (Durie et al., Immunol. Today, 15(9):406-410 (1994)), such as the binding of CD40 ligand on the T helper cell to the CD40 antigen on the B cell, and the binding of the CD28 and/or CTLA4 ligands on the T cell to the B7 antigen on the B cell. Without both interactions, the B cell cannot be activated to induce production of the neutralizing antibody.

**[0241]** The CD40 ligand (CD40L)-CD40 interaction is a desirable point to block the immune response because of its broad activity in both T helper cell activation and function as well as the absence of redundancy in its signaling pathway. Thus, in a specific embodiment of the invention, the interaction of CD40L with CD40 is transiently blocked at the time of administration of one or more of the immunomodulatory agents. This can be accomplished by treating with an agent which blocks the CD40 ligand on the TH cell and interferes with the normal binding of CD40 ligand on the T helper cell with the CD40 antigen on the B cell. An antibody to CD40 ligand (anti-CD40L) (available from Bristol-Myers Squibb Co; see, e.g., European patent application 555,880, published Aug. 18, 1993) or a soluble CD40 molecule can be selected and used as an immunomodulatory agent in accordance with the methods of the invention.

**[0242]** An immunomodulatory agent may be selected to inhibit the interaction between TH1 cells and cytotoxic T
lymphocytes ("CTLs") to reduce the occurrence of CTL-mediated killing. An immunomodulatory agent may be selected to alter (e.g., inhibit or suppress) the proliferation, differentiation, activity and/or function of the CD4+ and/or CD8+ T cells. For example, antibodies specific for T cells can be used as immunomodulatory agents to deplete, or alter the proliferation, differentiation, activity and/or function of CD4+ and/or CD8+ T cells. 

[0243] In one embodiment of the invention, an immunomodulatory agent that reduces or depletes T cells, preferably memory T cells, is administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention. See, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 4,658,019. In another embodiment of the invention, an immunomodulatory agent that inactivates CD8+ T cells is administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention. In a specific embodiment, anti-CD8 antibodies are used to reduce or deplete CD8+ T cells.

[0244] In another embodiment, an immunomodulatory agent which reduces or inhibits one or more biological activities (e.g., the differentiation, proliferation, and/or effector functions) of TH0, TH1, and/or TH2 subsets of CD4+ T helper cells is administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention. Examples of immunomodulatory agents that affect the biological activity (e.g., proliferation, differentiation, and/or effector functions) of T-helper cells (in particular, TH1 and/or TH2 cells) include, but are not limited to, IL-2, IL-4, IL-5, IL-6, IL-10, IL-12, IL-13, IL-15, IL-23, and interferon (IFN)-γ.

[0245] In another embodiment, an immunomodulatory agent administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention is IL-10. IL-10 reduces or inhibits macrophage action which involves bacterial elimination.

[0246] An immunomodulatory agent may be selected to reduce or inhibit the activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration of mast cells. In certain embodiments, the immunomodulatory agent interferes with the interactions between mast cells and mast cell activating agents, including, but not limited to stem cell factors (c-kit ligands), IgE, IL-4, environmental irritants, and infectious agents. In a specific embodiment, the immunomodulatory agent reduces or inhibits the response of mast cells to environmental irritants such as, but not limited to, pollen, dust mites, tobacco smoke, and/or pet dander. In another specific embodiment, the immunomodulatory agent reduces or inhibits the response of mast cells to infectious agents, such as viruses, bacteria, and fungi. Examples of mast cell modulations that reduce or inhibit the activation, degranulation, proliferation, and/or infiltration of mast cells include, but are not limited to, stem cell factor (c-kit receptor ligand) inhibitors (e.g., mAb 7H6, mAb 8HTa, and pAb 1337 (see Mendiaz et al., 1996, Eur J Biochem 293(3):842-849), FK506 and CsA (Ito et al., 1999 Arch Dermatol Res 291(5):275-283), dexamthasone and fluconicinone (see Finooto et al. J Clin Invest 1997 99(7):1721-1728)), c-kit receptor inhibitors (e.g., STI 571 (formerly known as CEP 57148B) (see Heinrich et al., 2000 Blood 96(3):925-932)), mast cell protease inhibitors (e.g., GW-45 and GW-58 (see see Temkin et al., 2002 J Immunol 169(5):2662-2669), wortmannin, LY 294002, calphostin C, and cytochalasin D (see Vosseller et al., 1997, Mol Biol Cell 1997:909-922), genestin, KTS926, and staurosporine (see Nagai et al., 1995, Biochem Biophys Res Commun 208(2):576-581), and lactoferrin (see He et al., 2003 Biochem Pharmacol 65 (6):1007-1015)). relaxin ("RLX") (see Bani et al., 2002 Int Immunopharmacol 2(8):1195-1294), IgE antagonists (e.g., antibodies rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab (see Finn et al., 2003 J Allergy Clin Immun 111(2):278-284; Corren et al., 2003 J Allergy Clin Immun 111(1):87-90; Busse and Neaville, 2001 Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immun 1(1):105-108; and Tang and Powell, 2001, Eur J Pediatr 160(12): 696-704), HMKnight-12 and 6HD5 (see Miyajima et al., 2002 Int Arch Allergy Immun 128(1):24-32), and mAb Hu-901 (see van Neerven et al., 2001 Int Arch Allergy Immun 124(1-3):400), IL-3 antagonist, IL-4 antagonists, IL-10 antagonists, and TGF-beta (see Metcalfe et al., 1995, Exp Dermatol 4(4 Pt 2):227-230). 

[0247] In a preferred embodiment, proteins, polypeptides or peptides (including antibodies) that are utilized as immunomodulatory agents are derived from the same species as the recipient of the proteins, polypeptides or peptides so as to reduce the likelihood of an immune response to those proteins, polypeptides or peptides. In another preferred embodiment, when the subject is a human, the proteins, polypeptides, or peptides that are utilized as immunomodulatory
agents are human or humanized.

In accordance with the invention, one or more immunomodulatory agents are administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) prior to, subsequent to, or concomitantly with an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. Preferably, one or more immunomodulatory agents are administered in combination with an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) to reduce or inhibit one or more aspects of the immune response as deemed necessary by one of skill in the art. Any technique well-known to one skilled in the art can be used to measure one or more aspects of the immune response in a particular subject, and thereby determine when it is necessary to administer an immunomodulatory agent to said subject. In a preferred embodiment, a mean absolute lymphocyte count of approximately 500 cells/mm$^3$, preferably 600 cells/mm$^3$, 650 cells/mm$^3$, 700 cells/mm$^3$, 750 cells/mm$^3$, 800 cells/mm$^3$, 900 cells/mm$^3$, 1000 cells/mm$^3$, 1100 cells/mm$^3$, or 1200 cells/mm$^3$ is maintained in a subject. In another preferred embodiment, a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) is not administered an immunomodulatory agent if their absolute lymphocyte count is 500 cells/mm$^3$ or less, 550 cells/mm$^3$ or less, 600 cells/mm$^3$ or less, 650 cells/mm$^3$ or less, 700 cells/mm$^3$ or less, 750 cells/mm$^3$ or less, or 800 cells/mm$^3$ or less.

In a preferred embodiment, one or more immunomodulatory agents are administered in combination with an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) to reduce or inhibit one or more aspects of the immune response. Such a transient inhibition or reduction of one or more aspects of the immune system can last for hours, days, weeks, or months. Preferably, the transient inhibition or reduction in one or more aspects of the immune response lasts for a few hours (e.g., 2 hours, 4 hours, 6 hours, 8 hours, 12 hours, 14 hours, 16 hours, 18 hours, 24 hours, 36 hours, or 48 hours), a few days (e.g., 3 days, 4 days, 5 days, 6 days, 7 days, or 14 days), or a few weeks (e.g., 3 weeks, 4 weeks, 5 weeks or 6 weeks). The transient reduction or inhibition of one or more aspects of the immune response enhances the prophylactic and/or therapeutic effect(s) of an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide.

Nucleic acid molecules encoding proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with immunomodulatory activity or proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with immunomodulatory activity can be administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention. Further, nucleic acid molecules encoding derivatives, analogs, or fragments of proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with immunomodulatory activity, or derivatives, analogs, or fragments of proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with immunomodulatory activity can be administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) in accordance with the methods of the invention. Preferably, such derivatives, analogs, and fragments retain the immunomodulatory activity of the full-length, wild-type protein, polypeptide, or peptide.

Preferably, agents that are commercially available and known to function as immunomodulatory agents are used in the methods of the invention. The immunomodulatory activity of an agent can be determined in vitro and/or in vivo by any technique well-known to one skilled in the art, including, e.g., by CTL assays, proliferation assays, and immunoassays (e.g. ELISAs) for the expression of particular proteins such as co-stimulatory molecules and cytokines.

5.2.2 Anti-angiogenic Therapies

Any anti-angiogenic agent well-known to one of skill in the art can be used in the compositions and methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of anti-angiogenic agents include proteins, polypeptides, peptides, fusion proteins, antibodies (e.g., human, humanized, chimeric, monoclonal, polyclonal, Fvs, ScFvs, Fab fragments, F(ab)\text{2} fragments, and antigen-binding fragments thereof) such as antibodies that immunospecifically bind to TNF-α nucleic acid molecules
Examples of integrin αvβ3 antagonists include, but are not limited to, proteinaceous agents such as non-catalytic metalloproteinase fragments, RGD peptides, peptide mimetics, fusion proteins, disintegrins or derivatives or analogs thereof, and antibodies that immunospecifically bind to integrin αvβ3, nucleic acid molecules, organic molecules, and inorganic molecules. Non-limiting examples of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to integrin αvβ3 include 11D2 (Searle), LM609 (Scripps), and VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc.). Non-limiting examples of small molecule peptidometric integrin αvβ3 antagonists include S836 (Searle) and S448 (Searle). Examples of disintegrins include, but are not limited to, Accutin. The invention also encompasses the use of any of the integrin αvβ3 antagonists disclosed in the following U.S. Patents and International publications in the compositions and methods of the invention: U.S. Patent Nos. 5,149,780; 5,196,511; 5,204,445; 5,262,520; 5,306,620; 5,478,725; 5,498,694; 5,523,209; 5,578,704; 5,589,570; 5,652,109; 5,652,110; 5,693,612; 5,705,481; 5,753,230; 5,767,071; 5,770,565; 5,780,426; 5,817,457; 5,830,678; 5,849,692; 5,955,572; 5,985,278; 6,048,861; 6,090,944; 6,096,707; 6,130,231; 6,153,628; 6,160,099; and 6,171,588; and International Publication Nos. WO 95/22543; WO 98/33919; WO 00/78815; and WO 02/070007, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety. In a preferred embodiment, the anti-angiogenic agent is VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc.) or an antigen-binding fragment thereof.

In a specific embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is endostatin. Naturally occurring endostatin consists of the C-terminal ~180 amino acids of collagen XVIII (cDNAs encoding two splice forms of collagen XVIII have GenBank Accession Nos. AF18081 and AF18082). In another embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is a plasminogen fragment (the coding sequence for plasminogen can be found in GenBank Accession Nos. NM_000301 and A33096). Angiostatin peptides naturally include the four kringle domains of plasminogen, kringle 1 through kringle 4. It has been demonstrated that recombinant kringle 1, 2 and 3 possess the anti-angiogenic properties of the native peptide, whereas kringle 4 has no such activity (Cao et al., 1996, J. Biol. Chem. 271:29461-29467). Accordingly, the angiostatin peptides comprises at least one and preferably more than one kringle domain selected from the group consisting of kringle 1, kringle 2 and kringle 3. In a specific embodiment, the anti-angiogenic peptide is the 40 kDa isoform of the human angiostatin molecule, the 42 kDa isoform of the human angiostatin molecule, the 45 kDa isoform of the human angiotatin molecule, or a combination thereof. In another embodiment, an anti-angiogenic agent is the kringle 5 domain of plasminogen, which is a more potent inhibitor of angiogenesis than angiostatin (angiostatin comprises kringle domains 1-4). In another embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is antithrombin III. Antithrombin III, which is referred to hereinafter as antithrombin, comprises a heparin binding domain that tethers the protein to the vasculature walls, and an active site loop which interacts with thrombin. When antithrombin is tethered to heparin, the protein elicits a conformational change that allows the active loop to interact with thrombin, resulting in the proteolytic cleavage of said loop by thrombin. The proteolytic cleavage event results in another change of conformation of antithrombin, which (i) alters the interaction interface between thrombin and antithrombin and (ii) releases the complex from vasculature walls, and an active site loop which interacts with thrombin. When antithrombin is tethered to heparin, the protein elicits a conformational change that allows the active loop to interact with thrombin, resulting in the proteolytic cleavage of said loop by thrombin. The proteolytic cleavage event results in another change of conformation of antithrombin, which (i) alters the interaction interface between thrombin and antithrombin and (ii) releases the complex from the complex from heparin (Carrell, 1999, Science 285:1861-1862, and references therein). O’Reilly et al. (1999, Science 285:1926-1929) have discovered that the cleaved antithrombin has potent anti-angiogenic activity. Accordingly, in one embodiment, an anti-angiogenic agent is the anti-angiogenic form of antithrombin. In another embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is the 40 kDa and/or 29 kDa proteolytic fragment of fibronectin.

In another embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is a urokinase plasminogen activator (uPA) receptor antagonist. In one mode of the embodiment, the antagonist is a dominant negative mutant of uPA (see, e.g., Crowley et al., 1993, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 90:5021-5025). In another mode of the embodiment, the antagonist is a peptide antagonist or a fusion protein thereof (Goodson et al., 1994, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91:7129-7133). In yet another mode of the embodiment, the antagonist is a dominant negative soluble uPA receptor (Min et al., 1996, Cancer Res. 56:2428-2433). In another embodiment of the invention, a therapeutic molecule of the invention is the 16 kDa N-terminal fragment of prolactin, comprising approximately 120 amino acids, or a biologically active fragment thereof (the coding sequence for prolactin can be found in GenBank Accession No. NM_000948). In another embodiment of the invention, an anti-angiogenic agent is the 7.8 kDa platelet factor-4 fragment. In another embodiment of the invention, a therapeutic molecule of the invention is a small peptide corresponding to the anti-angiogenic 13 amino acid fragment of platelet factor-4, the anti-angiogenic factor designated 13.40, the anti-angiogenic 22 amino acid peptide fragment of thrombospondin I, the anti-angiogenic 20 amino acid peptide fragment of SPARC, the small anti-angiogenic peptides...
of laminin, fibronectin, procollagen, or EGF, or small peptide antagonists of integrin αvβ3 or the VEGF receptor. In another embodiment, the small peptide comprises an RGD or NGR motif. In certain embodiments, an anti-angiogenic agent is a TNF-α antagonist. In other embodiments, an anti-angiogenic agent is not a TNF-α antagonist.

[0256] Nucleic acid molecules encoding proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with anti-angiogenic activity, or proteins, polypeptides or peptides with anti-angiogenic activity can be administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection in accordance with the methods of the invention. Further, nucleic acid molecules encoding derivatives, analogs, fragments, or variants of proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with anti-angiogenic activity, or derivatives, analogs, fragments, or variants of proteins, polypeptides, or peptides with anti-angiogenic activity can be administered to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection in accordance with the methods of the invention. Preferably, such derivatives, analogs, variants, and fragments retain the anti-angiogenic activity of the full-length, wild-type protein, polypeptide, or peptide.

[0257] Proteins, polypeptides, or peptides that can be used as anti-angiogenic agents can be produced by any technique well-known in the art or described herein. Proteins, polypeptides or peptides with anti-angiogenic activity can be engineered so as to increase the in vivo half-life of such proteins, polypeptides, or peptides utilizing techniques well-known in the art or described herein. Preferably, anti-angiogenic agents that are commercially available are used in the compositions and methods of the invention. The anti-angiogenic activity of an agent can be determined in vitro and/or in vivo by any technique well-known to one skilled in the art.

5.2.3 TNT-α Antagonists

[0258] Any TNF-α antagonist well-known to one of skill in the art can be used in the compositions and methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of TNF-α antagonists include proteins, polypeptides, peptides, fusion proteins, antibodies (e.g., human, humanized, chimeric, monoclonal, polyclonal, Fvs, ScFvs, Fab fragments, F(ab)2 fragments, and antigen-binding fragments thereof) such as antibodies that immunospecifically bind to TNF-α, nucleic acid molecules (e.g., antisense molecules or triple helices), organic molecules, inorganic molecules, and small molecules that blocks, reduces, inhibits or neutralizes a function, an activity and/or expression of TNF-α. In various embodiments, a TNF-α antagonist reduces the function, activity and/or expression of TNF-α by at least 10%, at least 15%, at least 20%, at least 25%, at least 30%, at least 35%, at least 40%, at least 50%, at least 55%, at least 60%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, at least 95% or at least 99% relative to a control such as phosphate buffered saline (PBS).

[0259] Examples of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to TNF-α include, but are not limited to, infliximab (REMICADE®; Centacor), D2E7 (Abbott Laboratories/Knoll Pharmaceuticals Co., Mt. Olive, N.J.), CDPS71 which is also known as HUMICADE™ and CDP-870 (both of Celltech/Pharmacia, Slough, U.K.), and TNS-19:12 (Williams et al., 1994, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91: 2762-2766; Thorbecke et al., 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89:7375-7379). The present invention also encompasses the use of antibodies that immunospecifically bind to TNF-α disclosed in the following U.S. Patents in the compositions and methods of the invention: 5,136,021; 5,147,638; 5,223,395; 5,231,024; 5,334,380; 5,360,716; 5,426,181; 5,436,154; 5,610,279; 5,644,034; 5,656,272; 5,658,746; 5,698,195; 5,736,138; 5,741,488; 5,808,029; 5,919,452; 5,958,412; 5,959,087; 5,968,741; 5,994,510; 6,036,978; 6,114,517; and 6,171,787; each of which are herein incorporated by reference in their entirety. Examples of soluble TNF-α receptors include, but are not limited to, sTNF-R1 (Amgen), etanercept (ENBREL™; Immunex) and its rat homolog RENUMREL™, soluble inhibitors of TNF-α derived from TNFrI, TNFRII (Kohno et al., 1990, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 87:333-335), and TNF-α Inh (Seckinger et al, 1990, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 87:5188-5192).

[0260] In one embodiment, a TNF-α antagonist used in the compositions and methods of the invention is a soluble TNF-α receptor. In a specific embodiment, a TNF-α antagonist used in the compositions and methods of the invention is etanercept (ENBREL™; Immunex) or a fragment, derivative or analog thereof. In another embodiment, a TNF-α antagonist used in the compositions and methods of the invention is an antibody that immunospecifically binds to TNF-α. In a specific embodiment, a TNF-α antagonist used in the compositions and methods of the invention is infliximab (REMICADE®; Centacor) a derivative, analog or antigen-binding fragment thereof.

[0261] Other TNF-α antagonists encompassed by the invention include, but are not limited to, IL-10, which is known to block TNF-α production via interferon γ-activated macrophages (Oswald et al. 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89: 8676-8680), TNFR-IgG (Ashkenazi et al., 1991, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 88:10535-10539), the murine product TBP-1 (Serono/Yeda), the vaccine CytoTab (Protherics), antisense molecule104838 (ISIS), the peptide RDP-58 (SangStat), thalidomide (Celgene), CDC-801 (Celgene), DPC-333 (Dupont), VX-745 (Vertex), AGIX-4207 (AtheroGenics), ITF-2357 (Italfarmaco), NPI-13021-31 (Nereus), SCIO-469 (Scios), TACE tageter (Immunx/AHP), CLX-120500 (Calyx), Thia-
5.2.4 Anti-inflammatory Therapies

[0264] Any anti-inflammatory agent, including agents useful in therapies for inflammatory disorders, well-known to one of skill in the art can be used in the compositions and methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of anti-inflammatory agents include non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIDs), steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs, anti-cholinergics (e.g., atropine sulfate, atropine methylnitrate, and ipratropium bromide (ATROVENT™)), beta2-agonists (e.g., albuterol (VENTOLIN™ and PROVENTIL™), bitolterol (TORNALATE™), levalbuterol (XOPONEX™), netaprotelin (ALUPENT™), pirbuterol (MAXAIR™), terbutaline (BRETHAIRE™ and BRETHINE™), albuterol (PROVENTIL™, REPETABS™, and VOLMAX™), formoterol TORADIL AEROLIZER™, and salmeterol (SEREVENT™ and SEREVENT DISKUS™)), and methylxanthines (e.g., theophylline (UNIPHYL™, THEO-DUR™, SLO-BID™, AND TEHO-42™)). Examples of NSAIDs include, but are not limited to, aspirin, buprofen, celecoxib (CELEBREX™), diclofenac (VOLTAREN™), diflunisal (DISRUPTER™), indomethacin (INDOCIN™), ketodolac (LODINE™), fenoprofen (NALFON™), indomethacin (INDOCIN™), ketoralac (TORADOL™), oxaprozin (DAYPRO™), nabumetone (RELAFEN™), sulindac (CLINORIL™), tolmentin (TOLECTIN™), rofecoxib (VIOXX™), naproxen (ALEVE™, (NAPROSYN™), ketoprofen (ACTRON™) and nabumetone (RELAFEN™). Such NSAIDs function by inhibiting a cylooxygenase enzyme (e.g., COX-1 and/or COX-2), examples of steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs include, but are not limited to, glucocorticoids, dexamethasone (DECADRON™), corticosteroids (e.g., beclomethadonse, budesonide, lunisolide, fluticasone, triamcinolone, methylprednisolone, prednisolone (PRELONE™ and PEDIAPRED™), triamcinolone, azulfidine, and inhibitors of eicosanoids (e.g., prostaglandins, thromboxanes, and leukotrienes (see Table 2, infra, for non-limiting examples of leukotriene and typical dosages of such agents)).

[0265] In certain embodiments, the anti-inflammatory agent is an agent useful in the prevention, management, treatment, and/or amelioration of asthma or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such agents include adrenergic stimulants (e.g., catecholamines (e.g., epinephrine, isoproterenol, and isethionate), resorcinols (e.g., netaprotelin, terbutaline, and fenoterol), and saligenins (e.g., salbutamol)), adrenocorticoids, blucocorticoids, corticos teroids (e.g., beclomethasone, budesonide, lunisolide, fluticasone, triamcinolone, methylprednisolone, prednisolone, and prednison), Other steroids, beta2-agonists (e.g., albuterol, bitolterol, fenoterol, isethionate, netaprotelin, pirbuterol, salbutamol, terbutaline, formoterol, salmeterol, and albutamol terbutaline), anti-cholinergics (e.g., ipratropium bromide and oxitropium bromide), IL-4 antagonists (including antibodies), IL-5 antagonists (including antibodies), IL-13 antagonists (including antibodies), PDE4-inhibitor, NF-Kappa-b inhibitor, VLA-4 inhibitor, CpG, anti-CD23, selectin antagonists (TBC 1269), mast cell protease inhibitors (e.g., tryptase kinase inhibitors (e.g., GW-45, GW-58, and genisteine), phosphatidylinositol-3’ (PI3)-kinase inhibitors (e.g., calphostin C), and other kinase inhibitors (e.g., staurosporine) (see Temkin et al., 2002 J Immunol 169(5):2662-2669; Vosseller et al., 1997 Mol. Biol. Cell 8(5):909-922; and Nagai et al., 1995 Biochem Biophys Res Commun 208(2):576-581), a C3 receptor antagonists (including antibodies), immunosup pressant agents (e.g., methotrexate and gold salts), mast cell modulators (e.g., cromolyn sodium (INTAL™ and ne doconril sodium (TILADE™)), and mucolytic agents (e.g., acetylcysteine)). In a specific embodiment, the anti-inflammatory agent is a leukotriene inhibitor (e.g., montelukast (SINGULAIR™), zafirlukast (ACCOLATE™), pranlukast (ONON™), or zileuton (ZFLO™) (see Table 2)).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Leukotriene Modifier</th>
<th>Usual Daily Dosage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Montelukast (SINGULAIR™)</td>
<td>4 mg for 2-5 years old</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
In certain embodiments, the anti-inflammatory agent is an agent useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating allergies or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such agents include antimediator drugs (e.g., antihistamine, see Table 3, infra for non-limiting examples of antihistamine and typical dosages of such agents), corticosteroids, decongestants, sympathomimetic drugs (e.g., \( \alpha \)-adrenergic and \( \beta \)-adrenergic drugs), TNX901 (Leung et al., 2003, N Engl J Med 348(11):986-993), IgE antagonists (e.g., antibodies rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab (see Finn et al., 2003 J Allergy Clin Immuno 111(2):278-284; Corren et al., 2003 J Allergy Clin Immuno 111(1):87-90; Busse and Neaville, 2001 Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immuno 1(1):105-108; and Tang and Powell, 2001, Eur J Pediatr 160(12):696-704), HMK-12 and 6HD5 (see Miyajima et al., 2002 Int Arch Allergy Immuno 128(1):24-32), and mAB Hu-901 (see van Neerven et al., 2001 Int Arch Allergy Immuno 124(1-3):400), theophylline and its derivatives, glucocorticoids, and immunotherapies (e.g., repeated long-term injection of allergen, short course desensitization, and venom immunotherapy).

Anti-inflammatory therapies and their dosages, routes of administration, and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

### Table 3. H1 Antihistamines

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chemical class and representative drugs</th>
<th>Usual daily dosage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ethanolamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diphenhydramine</td>
<td>25-50 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemastine</td>
<td>0.34-2.68 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethylenediamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tripelennamine</td>
<td>25-50 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alkylamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brompheniramine</td>
<td>4 mg every 4-6 hours; or 8-12 mg of SR form every 8-12 hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorpheniramine</td>
<td>4 mg every 4-6 hours; or 8-12 mg of SR form every 8-12 hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Triprolidine (1.25 mg/5ml)</td>
<td>2.5 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phenothiazine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promethazine</td>
<td>25 mg at bedtime</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piperazine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hydroxyzine</td>
<td>25 mg every 6-8 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piperidines</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astemizole (nonsedating)</td>
<td>10 mg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azatadine</td>
<td>1-2 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cetirizine</td>
<td>10 mg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyproheptadine</td>
<td>4 mg every 6-8 hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fexofenadine (nonsedating)</td>
<td>60 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loratadine (nonsedating)</td>
<td>10 mg every 24 hours</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Anti-inflammatory therapies and their dosages, routes of administration, and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

### 5.2.5 Anti-Cancer Therapies

Any therapy (e.g., therapeutic or prophylactic agent) which is known to be useful, has been used, or is currently
being used for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a proliferative disorder, such as cancer, or one or more symptoms thereof can be used in compositions and method of the invention. Therapies (e.g., therapeutic or prophylactic agents) include, but are not limited to, peptides, polypeptides, fusion proteins, nucleic acid molecules, small molecules, mimetic agents, synthetic drugs, inorganic molecules, and organic molecules. Non-limiting examples of cancer therapies include chemotherapies, radiation therapies, hormonal therapies, and/or biological therapies/immuno-therapies.

[0269] In certain embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is an immunomodulatory agent, such as a chemotherapeutic agent. In certain other embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is an immunomodulatory agent other than a chemotherapeutic agent. In other embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is not an immunomodulatory agent. In specific embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is an anti-angiogenic agent. In other embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is not an anti-angiogenic agent. In specific embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is an anti-inflammatory agent. In other embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is not an anti-inflammatory agent.

[0270] In particular embodiments, the anti-cancer agent is, but not limited to: acivicin; aclacinomycin; acodazole hydrochloride; acronin; adozolesin; aldesleukin; altretamine; ambomycin; ameta-20erantrone acetate; amnoglutethimide; anastrozole; anidulafunine; antarelix; antiodorsalizing morphogenetic protein-1; antioestrogen; antineoplaston; antisense oligonucleotides; aphidicolin glycinate; apoptosis gene modulators; apoptosis inhibitors; apoptosis regulators; apurinic acid; ara-CDP-DL-PTBA; arginine deaminase; asulacrine; atamestane; atrimustine; axi-cinoma; axinastatin 1; axinastatin 2; axinastatin 3; azasetron; azatoxin; azatyrosine; baccatin III derivatives; balanol; batimastat; bropirimine; budotitane; buthionine sulfoximine; calcipotriol; calphostin C; camptothecin derivatives; canarypox IL-2; betulinic acid; bFGF inhibitor; bicalutamide; bistritone; bisaziridinylspermine; bisnafide; bistrafzepine; bizelesin; breflate; apoptosis regulators; apurinic acid; ara-CDP-DL-PTBA; arginine deaminase; asulacrine; atamestane; atrimustine; axicinoma; axinastatin 1; interferon alpha-n3; interferon beta-l a; interferon gamma-I b; iproplatin; irinotecan hydrochloride; lanreotide acetate, letrozole, leuroprolide acetate; lomefoxole hydrochloride; lometrexol sodium; lomustine; losoxantrone hydrochloride; masoprocol; maytansine; melchorethamine hydrochloride; anti-CD2 antibodies (e.g., anti-EphA2 antibodies that result in the phosphorylation of EphA2 and the degradation of EphA2 (see, U.S. Patent Application No. 60/418,213 which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety)); elsamitrucin; enolplatin; epirubicin hydrochloride; erubulozole; esorubicin hydrochloride; estramustine; estramustine phosphate sodium; etanidazole; etopoide; etopside phosphate; etoprine; fadrozole hydrochloride; fazarabine; fenretinide; fludarabine phosphate; fluorouracil; flucoritidine; fosquidone; fothricin sodium; gemcitabine; gemcitabine hydrochloride; hydroxyurea; idarubicin hydrochloride; ifosfamide; ilomosine; interleukin II (including recombinant interleukin II, or rIL2); interferon alpha-2a; interferon alpha-2b; interferon alpha-3; interferon alpha-3; interferon beta-1 a; interferon gamma-I b; iproplatin; irinotecan hydrochloride; lanreotide acetate, letrozole, leuroprolide acetate; lomefoxole hydrochloride; lometrexol sodium; lomustine; losoxantrone hydrochloride; masoprostol; maytansine; melchorethamine hydrochloride; anti-CD2 antibodies (e.g., sipilizumab (MedImmune Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/098370, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety)); megestrol acetate; melengestrol acetate; melphanal; menogaril; mercaptopurine; methotrexate; methotrexate sodium; metoprine; metureda; mitomidome; mitocarcin; mitomycin; mitogillin; mitomalcin; mitomycin; mitopres; mitotane; mitoxantrone hydrochloride; mycophenolic acid; nocardazole; nogalymycin; ormaplatin; olsiposurin; paclitaxel; pegaspargase; pelymicin; pentamustine; peplomycin sulfate; perfosfamide; pipobroman; pipsulfan; piroxantrone hydrochloride; plicamycin; plomestane; porfimer sodium; porfiromycin; prednimustine; procarbazine hydrochloride; puromycin; puromycin hydrochloride; pentamustine; peplomycin sulfate; perfosfamide; pipobroman; pipsulfan; piroxantrone hydrochloride; plicamycin; plomestane; porfimer sodium; porfiromycin; prednimustine; procarbazine hydrochloride; puromycin; puromycin hydrochloride; pyrazofurin; riboprine; roglitendione; safingol; safingol hydrochloride; semustine; simtrazene; sparfosate sodium; sparsomycin; spirogermanium hydrochloride; spiromustine; spiroplatin; strometrexon; streptozocin; sulforfen; talosomycin; tegocalan sodium; tegafur; teloxantrone hydrochloride; temoporfin; teniposide; tetroxocine; testolactone; thiamiprin; thioquanine; thiolepa; tiazofurin; tirapazamine; toremifene citrate; treosolochrome acetate; tricrribine phosphate; trimetrexate; trimetrexate glucuronate; triptorelin; tubulozole hydrochloride; uracil mustard; uredepa; vapreotide; verteporfin; vinblas- tine sulfate; vincristine sulfate; vindesine; vindesine sulfate; vinepide sulfate; vinglycinate sulfate; vinleurosine sulfate; vinorelbine tartrate; vinorel biginglate sulfate; vorozole; zinostatin; zorubicin hydrochloride. [0271] Other anti-cancer drugs include, but are not limited to: 20-epi-1,25 dihydroxyvitamin D3; 5-ethynyluracil; abiraterone; aclacinomycin; acyfluvene; acyclovir; acridine; aldesleukin; all-TK antagonists; altretamine; amabastine; amidox; amifostine; amionucleolin acid; amritimcin; anastrozole; anistreplase; anisogromphelin; angio genesis inhibitors; antagonist D; antagonion G; antireceptor; anti-dorsalizing morphogenetic protein-1; antiangiogenous, prostatic carcinoma; antiestrogen; antiestrogen receptor; antisense oligonucleotides; aphidicolin glycinate; apoptosis gene modulators; apoptosis regulators; apurinic acid; ara-CDP-DL-PTBA; arginine deaminase; asulacrine; atamestane; atrimustine; axinastatin 1; axinastatin 2; axinastatin 3; azaserine; azaxinat; azatrosine; baccatin III derivatives; balanol; batimastat; BCR/ABL antagonists; benzochlorin; benzoylstauroporin; beta lactam derivatives; beta-alethin; betacalamycin B; betulinic acid; bFGF inhibitor; bicalutamide; bistri hone; bisaziridinylspermine; bisnafide; bistratene A; bizelestin; breflatazepine; budotitane; buthionine sulfoximine; calcipotriol; calphostin C; camptothecin derivatives; canarypox IL-2; capecitabine; carboxamide-amino-triazole; carboxamidotiazole; CaRest M3; CARN 700; cartilage derived inhibitor; carzelesin; casein kinase inhibitors (ICOS); castanospermine; cecropin B; cetrorelix; chlorins; chloroquinoxaline sulfonamide; cicaprost; cis-porphyrin; cladrilbine; clomifene analogues; clotrimazole; collismycin A; collismycin B; combret-
Integrin November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering...nase receptor antagonists; vapreotide; variolin B; vector system, erythrocyte gene therapy; thalidomide; velaresol; verose kinase inhibitors; tyrphostins; UBC inhibitors; ubenimex; urogenital sinus-derived growth inhibitory factor; urokine; cell factor; translation inhibitors; tretinoin; triacetyluridine; triciribine; trimetrexate; triptorelin; tropisetron; turosteride; ty...thiocoraline; thrombopoietin; thrombopoietin mimetic; thymalfasin; thymopoietin receptor agonist; thymotrinan; th...lorapyrylium; telomerase inhibitors; temoporfin; temozolomide; teniposide; tetrachlorodecaoxide; tetrazomine; thaliblast...superactive vasoactive intestinal peptide antagonist; suradista; suramin; swainsonine; synthetic glycosaminoglycans; spongistatin 1; squalamine; stem cell inhibitor; stem-cell division inhibitors; stipiamide; stromelysin inhibitors; sulfinosine; sulf aproplactate; solverol; somatomedin binding protein; sonermin; sparfosic acid; spicamycin D; spiromustine; splenopentin; Sdi 1 mimetics; semustine; senescence derived inhibitor 1; sense oligonucleotides; signal transduction inhibitors; signal...rohitukine; romurtide; roquinimex; rubiginone B1; ruboxyl; safingol; saintopin; SarCNU; sarcophytol A; sargramostim; yethylene conjugate; raf antagonists; raltitrexed; ramosetron; ras farnesyl protein transferase inhibitors; ras inhibitors; immune modulator; protein kinase C inhibitor; protein kinase C inhibitors, microalgal; protein tyrosine phosphatase inhibitors; picibanil; pilocarpine hydrochloride; pirarubicin; piritrexim; placetin gase; peldesine; pentosan polysulfate sodium; pentostatin; pentrozole; perflubron; perfosfamide; perillyl alcohol; phen...rivatives; palauamine; palmitoylrhizoxin; pamidronic acid; panaxytriol; panomifene; parabactin; pazelliptine; pegasparoral cytokine inducer; ormaplatin; osaterone; oxaliplatin; oxaunomycin; paclitaxel; paclitaxel analogues; paclitaxel de...astatin A4; combretastatin analogue; conagenin; crombescidin 816; crisnitol; cryptophycin B; cryptophycin A derivatives; curacin A; cyclopentantraquinones; cycloplatam; cypemycin; cytarabine; cycloptatin; cyclooctyl factor; cytotostatin; dacilix-mab; dacitabine; dehydrododdemn B; deslorelin; dexamethasone; dexifosfamid; dexrazoxane; dexverapamil; diaziq-unique; dideimnin B; didox; diethylenepsoroside; dihydro-5-azacyclidine; dihydrotaxol, dioxamycin; diphenyl spiromustine; docetaxel; docosanol; dolasetron; doxifluiridine; droloxifene; dronabinol; duocarmycin SA; ebseben; ecomustine; edefo-sine; edrecolomab; eflornithine; elemene; emitefur; eripubicin; eripisteride; estramustine analogue; estrogen agonists; estrogen antagonists.; etazolazole; etoposide phosphate; exemestane; fadrozole; fazarabine; fenretinide; filgrastim; finasteride; flavopiridol; flezelastine; fluasterone; fludarabine; fluorodaunorunicin hydrochloride; forfenimex; formentane; fostrieclin; fotemustine; galardinum texaphyrin; gallium nitrate; galactinibine; ganeirex; gelatinase inhibitors; gemcitabine; glutathione inhibitors; HMG CoA reductase inhibitors (e.g., atorvastatin, cerivastatin, fluvastatin, lescol, lopit, lovastatin, rosuvastatin, and simvastatin); hepsulfam; heregulin; hexamethylene bisacetamide; hypericin; ibandronic acid; idarubicin; idoxifene; idramantone; ilmofosine; ilmamstat; imidazoacridones; imiquimid; immunostimulant peptides; insulin-like growth factor-1 receptor inhibitor; interferon agonists; interferons; interleukins; iobenguane; iododoxorubicin; ipomeanol, 4- iroplact; isroglinade; isobengazole; isohomohalocrin B; itaseton; jasplakinolide; kahalalide F; lamellarin-N triacetate; lanreotide; leinamycin; lenogрастim; lentimnan sulfate; leptomysatin; letrozoel; leukemia inhibiting factor; leukocyte alpha interferon; leuprolide+estrogen+progesterone; leuporelin; levamisole; LFA-3TIP (Biogen, Cambridge, MA; International Publication No. WO 93/0686 and U.S. Patent No. 6,162,432); licozole; linear polypeptide analogue; lipophilic disaccharide peptide; lipophilic platinum compounds; lissoclinamide 7; lopabatin; lombricine; lometrexol; londiamine; losoxantrone; lovastatin; loxoribine; lutetocan; lutetium texaphyrin; lysoyllf; lytic peptides; meltansine; mannostatin A; marimastat; masoprocil; maspramide; matrix metalloproteinase inhibitors; menogarli; mearbarone; meterelin; methioninase; metclopromide; MIF inhibitor; mifepristone; miltefosine; mirmimosit; mismatched double stranded RNA; mitoguazone; mitolactol; mitomycin analogues; mitotafide; mitoxo fibrolast growth factor-saporin; mitoxantrone; mofarote; molgramostim; monoclonal antibody, human chionic gonadotrophin; monophosphonyl lipid A+myobacterium cell wall sk; mopidamol; multiple drug resistance gene inhibitor; multiple tumor suppressor 1-based therapy; mustard anticancer agent; mycoperoxide B; mycobacterial cell wall extract; myriaporone; N-acetylphilinalnine; N-substituted benzamidase; nafarelin; nagrestip; naloxxone+pentazocine; napavin; naphterpin; nartograsit; nedaplatin; nemorubicin; neridronic acid; neutral endopeptidase; nitlumide; nisamycin; nitric oxide modulators; nitroxide antioxidant; nitrulllyn; 06-benzylguanine; octreotide; okicenone; oligonucleotides; onapristone; ondasenot; ondasenot; oracin; oral cytokine inducer; ormaplatin; osaterone; oxalipatin; oxauomyacin; paclitaxel; paclitaxel analogues; paclitaxel derivatives; palauamine; palmitoyrilrizoxin; pamidronic acid; panaxytrol; panomifene; parabactin; pazelliptine; pegaspargase; peldesine; pentosan polysulfate sodium; pentostatin; pentrozole; perfubron; perfosfamide; perilyl alcohol; phen...azinomycin; phenylacetate; phosphate inhibtors; picibanil; pilocarpine hydrochloride; pirubicin; pirnexit; placetin A; placetin B; plasmingen activator inhibitor; platinum complex; platinum compounds; platinum-triamine complex; porfiner sodium; porfrycin; prednisone; propyl bis-acridone; prostaglandin J2; prothesome inhibitors; protein A-based immune modulator; protein kinase A inhibitors; protein kinase C inhibitors, microalgal; protein tyrosine phosphatase inhibitors; purine nucleic phospholipase inhibitors; purpurins; pyrazolocaridine; pyridoxylated hemoglobin polyox-yethylene conjugate; raf antagonists; raltirexed; ramosetron; ras farnesyl protein transferase inhibitors; ras inhibitors; ras-GAP inhibitor; reteliine demethylated; rehenium Re 186 etidronate; rhizoxin; riboxyimes; RII retinamide; roglitamide; rohitukine; romutride; roquirumine; rubiginein B1; ruboxy; saifolgin; saintopin; SarCNU; sarcophytol A; saargromostim; Sdi 1 mimetics; semustine;senescence derived inhibitor 1; sense oligonucleotide; signal transduction inhibitors; signal transduction modulators; single chain antigen binding protein; sizofiran; sobuzoxane; sodium borocaptate; sodium phe...ylacetate; solverol; somatomedin binding protein; sonermin; sparfosic acid; spicamycin D; spiromustine; splenopentin; spongiasatin 1; squalamine; stem cell inhibitor; stem-cell division inhibitors; stiapiamid; stromelysin inhibitors; sulfoniosine; superactive vasoactive intestinal peptide antagonist; suradista; suramin; swainsonine; synthetic glycosaminoglycans; tallimustine; 5-flourouracil; leucovorin; tamoxifen methiodide; tauromustine; tazarotene; tecogolan sodium; teguaf; telurarpyridin; telomerase inhibitors; tempoprin; temozolomide; teniposide; tetrachlorodecaoxide; tetrazomine; thaliblastine; thiocoraline; thrombopoeitin; thrombopoetin mimetic; thymalfasin; thymopoeitin receptor agonist; thyromatin; thyroid stimulating hormone; tin ethil etopurpurin; tirapazamine; titanocene bichloride; topsentin; toremifene; totipoten stem cell factor;translation inhibitors; tretinoin; triacylureidinium; triciribine; trimetrexate; tripiretol; tropisetron; turosteride; ty...rosine kinase inhibitors; typhostins; UBC inhibitors; ubenimex; urogenital sinus-derived growth inhibitory factor; urokinase receptor antagonists; vapreotide; varibolin B; vector system; erythrocyte gene therapy; thalidomide; velaresol; veramine; verdins; verteporfin; vinorelbine; vinxaltine; VITAXIN™ (see U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin β3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents"); vorozole; zanoteron; zen...iplatin; zilascorb; and zinostatin stimulamer.

[0272] In specific embodiments, radiation therapy comprising the use of x-rays, gamma rays and other sources of radiation to destroy the cancer cells is used in combination with the antibodies of the invention. In preferred embodiments, the radiation treatment is administered as external beam radiation or teletherapy, wherein the radiation is directed from
a remote source. In other preferred embodiments, the radiation treatment is administered as internal therapy or brachytherapy wherein a radioactive source is placed inside the body close to cancer cells or a tumor mass.

[0273] Cancer therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician's Desk Reference (56th ed., 2002).

5.2.6 Anti-Viral Agents

[0274] Any anti-viral agent well-known to one of skill in the art can be used in the compositions and the methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of anti-viral agents include proteins, polypeptides, peptides, fusion proteins, antibodies, nucleic acid molecules, organic molecules, inorganic molecules, and small molecules that inhibit and/or reduce the attachment of a virus to its receptor, the internalization of a virus into a cell, the replication of a virus, or release of virus from a cell. In particular, anti-viral agents include, but are not limited to, nucleoside analogs (e.g., zidovudine, acyclovir, gancyclovir, vidarabine, idoxuridine, trifluridine, and ribavirin), foscarnet, amantadine, rimantadine, saquinavir, indinavir, ritonavir, alpha-interferons and other interferons, and AZT.

[0275] In specific embodiments, the anti-viral agent is an immunomodulatory agent that is immunospecific for a viral antigen. As used herein, the term "viral antigen" includes, but is not limited to, any viral peptide, polypeptide and protein (e.g., HIV gp120, HIV nef, RSV F glycoprotein, RSV G glycoprotein, influenza virus neuraminidase, influenza virus hemagglutinin HTLV tax, herpes simplex virus glycoprotein (e.g., gB, gC, gD, and gE) and hepatitis B surface antigen) that is capable of eliciting an immune response. Antibodies useful in this invention for treatment of a viral infectious disease include, but are not limited to, antibodies against antigens of pathogenic viruses, including as examples and not by limitation: adenoviridae (e.g., mastadenovirus and avianadenovirus), herpesviridae (e.g., herpes simplex virus 1, herpes simplex virus 2, herpes simplex virus 5, and herpes simplex virus 6), leiviridae (e.g., leivivir, enterobacteria phase MS2, collevirus), poxviridae (e.g., chordopoxvirinae, papovavirus, avipoxivirus, capripoxivirus, leporipoxivirus, suipoxivirus, molluscipoxivirus, and entomopoxvirinae), sapoviridae (e.g., polymavirivirus and papillomavirus), paromyxoviridae (e.g., paramyxovirus, parainfluenza virus 1, mobilivirus (e.g., measles virus), rubulavirus (e.g., mumps virus), pneumonovirinae (e.g., pneumovirus, human respiratory syncytial virus), and metapneumovirus (e.g., avian pneumovirus and human metapneumovirus)), picornaviridae (e.g., enterovirus, rhinovirus, hepatovirus (e.g., human hepatitis A virus), cardiovirus, and aphthovirus), reoviridae (e.g., orthoreovirus, orbivirus, rotavirus, cytopivirus, fijivirus, phytoprevirus, and oryzavirus), retroviridae (e.g., mammalian type B retroviruses, mammalian type C retroviruses, avian type C retroviruses, type D retrovirus group, BLV-HTLV retroviruses, lentivirus (e.g., human immunodeficiency virus 1 and human immunodeficiency virus 2), spumavirus), flaviviridae (e.g., hepatitis C virus), hepatitis B virus), togaviridae (e.g., alphavirus (e.g., sindbis virus) and rubivirus (e.g., rubella virus)), rhabdoviridae (e.g., vesiculovirus, lyssavirus, ephemerovirus, cytorhabdovirus, and necroorbavocado), arenaviridae (e.g., arenavirus, lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus, lppy virus, and lassa virus), and coronaviridae (e.g., coronavirus and torovirus).

[0276] Specific examples of antibodies available useful for the treatment of a viral infectious disease include, but are not limited to, PRO542 (Progenics) which is a CD4 fusion antibody useful for the treatment of HIV infection; Ostavir (Protein Design Labs, Inc., CA) which is a human antibody useful for the treatment of hepatitis B virus; and Protovir (Protein Design Labs, Inc., CA) which is a humanized IgG1 antibody useful for the treatment of cytomegalovirus (CMV); and palivizumab (SYNAGIS®; MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/43660) which is a humanized antibody useful for treatment of RSV.

[0277] In a specific embodiment, the anti-viral agents used in the compositions and methods of the invention inhibit or reduce a pulmonary or respiratory virus infection, inhibit or reduce the replication of a virus that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection, or inhibit or reduce the spread of a virus that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection to other cells or subjects. In another preferred embodiment, the anti-viral agents used in the compositions and methods of the invention inhibit or reduce infection by RSV, hMPV, or PIV, inhibit or reduce the replication of RSV, hMPV, or PIV, or inhibit or reduce the spread of RSV, hMPV, or PIV to other cells or subjects. Examples of such agents and methods of treatment of RSV, hMPV, and/or PIV infections include, but are not limited to, nucleoside analogs, such as zidovudine, acyclovir, gancyclovir, vidarabine, idoxuridine, trifluridine, and ribavirin, as well as foscarnet, amantadine, rimantadine, saquinavir, indinavir, ritonavir, and the alpha-interferons. See U.S. Prov. Patent App. No. 60/398,475 filed July 25, 2002, entitled "Methods of Treating and Preventing RSV, hMPV, and PIV Using Anti-RSV, Anti-hMPV, and Anti-PIV Antibodies," and U.S. Patent App. No. 10/371,122 filed February 21, 2003, which are incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

[0278] In preferred embodiments, the viral infection is RSV and the anti-viral antigen is an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an antigen of RSV. In certain embodiments, the anti-RSV-antigen antibody binds immunospecifically to an RSV antigen of the Group A of RSV. In other embodiments, the anti-RSV-antigen antibody binds immunospecifically to an RSV antigen of the Group B of RSV. In other embodiments, an antibody binds to an antigen of RSV of one Group and cross reacts with the analogous antigen of the other Group. In particular embodiments, the anti-RSV-antigen antibody binds immunospecifically to a RSV nucleoprotein, RSV phosphoprotein, RSV matrix protein, RSV small hydrophobic
protein, RSV RNA-dependent RNA polymerase, RSV F protein, and/or RSV G protein. In additional specific embodiments, the anti-RSV-antigen antibody binds to allelic variants of a RSV nucleoprotein, a RSV nucleocapsid protein, a RSV phosphoprotein, a RSV matrix protein, a RSV attachment glycoprotein, a RSV fusion glycoprotein, a RSV nucleocapsid protein, a RSV matrix protein, a RSV small hydrophobic protein, a RSV RNA-dependent RNA polymerase, a RSV F protein, a RSV L protein, a RSV P protein, and/or a RSV G protein.

[0279] It should be recognized that antibodies that immunospecifically bind to a RSV antigen are known in the art. For example, palivizumab (SYNAGIS®) is a humanized monoclonal antibody presently used for the prevention of RSV infection in pediatric patients. In a specific embodiment, an antibody to be used with the methods of the present invention is palivizumab or an antibody-binding fragment thereof (e.g., a fragment containing one or more complementarity determining regions (CDRs) and preferably, the variable domain of palivizumab). The amino acid sequence of palivizumab is disclosed, e.g., in Johnson et al., 1997, J. Infectious Disease 176:1215-1224, and U.S. Patent No. 5,824,307 and International Application Publication No.: WO 02/43660, entitled "Methods of Administering/Dosing Anti-RSV Antibodies for Prophylaxis and Treatment", by Young et al., which are incorporated herein by reference in their entireties.

[0280] One or more antibodies or antigen-binding fragments thereof that bind immunospecifically to a RSV antigen comprise a Fc domain with a higher affinity for the FcRn receptor than the Fc domain of palivizumab can also be used in accordance with the invention. Such antibodies are described in U.S. Pat. Appn. No. 10/020,354, filed December 12, 2001, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entireties. Further, one or more of the anti-RSV-antigen antibodies A4B4; P12f2 P12f4; P11d4; A12a6; A13c4; A17d4; A4B4; 1X-493L1; FR H3-3F4; M3H9; Y10H6; DG; AFFF; AFFF (1); 6H8; L1-7E5; L2-15B10; A13a11; A1h5; A4B4(1);A4B4-F52S; or A4B4L1FR-S28R can be used in accordance with the invention. These antibodies are disclosed in International Application Publication No.: WO 02/43660, entitled "Methods of Administering/Dosing Anti-RSV Antibodies for Prophylaxis and Treatment", by Young et al., and US Provisional Patent Application 60/398,475 filed July 25, 2002, entitled "Methods of Treating and Preventing RSV, HMPV, and PIV Using Anti-RSV, Anti-HMPV, and Anti-PIV Antibodies" which are incorporated herein by reference in their entireties.

[0281] In certain embodiments, the anti-RSV-antigen antibodies are the anti-RSV-antigen antibodies of or are prepared by the methods of the U.S. Application No: 09/724,531, filed November 28, 2000; 09/996,288, filed November 28, 2001; and U.S. Pat. Publication No. US2003/0091584 A1, published May 15, 2003, all entitled "Methods of Administering/Dosing Anti-RSV Antibodies for Prophylaxis and Treatment", by Young et al., which are incorporated by reference herein in their entireties. Methods and composition for stabilized antibody formulations that can be used in the methods of the present invention are disclosed in U.S. Provisional Application Nos. 60/388,921, filed June 14, 2002, and 60/388,920, filed June 14, 2002, which are incorporated by reference herein in their entireties.

[0282] Anti-viral therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (56th ed., 2002). Additional information on respiratory viral infections is available in Cecil Textbook of Medicine (1 8th ed., 1988).

5.2.7 Anti-Bacterial Agents

[0283] Anti-bacterial agents and therapies well known to one of skill in the art for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of bacterial infections can be used in the compositions and methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of anti-bacterial agents include proteins, polypeptides, peptides, fusion proteins, antibodies, nucleic acid molecules, organic molecules, inorganic molecules, and small molecules that inhibit or reduce a bacterial infection, inhibit or reduce the replication of bacteria, or inhibit or reduce the spread of bacteria to other subjects. In particular, examples of anti-bacterial agents include, but are not limited to, penicillin, cephalosporin, imipenem, aminoglycoside, or a second or third generation cephalosporin. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory bacterial infection is pneumonia caused by an aerobic gram negative bacilli (GNB), the anti-bacterial agent is preferably penicillin, first second, or third generation cephalosporin (e.g., cefaclor, cefadroxil, cepalexin, or cephalixin), erythromycin, clindamycin, tetracycline, streptomycin, tobramycin, gentamicin, amikacin, kanamycin, neomycin, spectinomycin, trimethoprim, norfloxacin, rifampin, polymyxin, amphotericin B, nystatin, ketoconazole, isoniazid, metronidazole, and pentamidine.

[0284] In a preferred embodiment, the anti-bacterial agent is an agent that inhibits or reduces a pulmonary or respiratory bacterial infection, inhibits or reduces the replication of a bacteria that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection, or inhibits or reduces the spread of a bacteria that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection to other subjects. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory bacterial infection is a mycoplasma infection (e.g., pharyngitis, tracheobronchitis, and pneumonia), the anti-bacterial agent is preferably a tetracycline, erythromycin, or spectinomycin. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory bacterial infection is pneumonia caused by an aerobic gram negative bacilli (GNB), the anti-bacterial agent is preferably penicillin, first second, or third generation cephalosporin (e.g., cefaclor, cefadroxil, cepalexin, or cephalixin), erythromycin, clindamycin, an aminoglycoside (e.g., gentamicin, tobramycin, or amikacin), or a monolactam (e.g., aztreonam). In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory bacterial infection is tuberculosis, the anti-bacterial agent is preferably, rifampin, isonazid, pyrazinamide, ethambutol, and streptomycin. In cases in which the respiratory infection is recurrent aspiration pneumonia, the anti-bacterial agent is preferably penicillin, an aminoglycoside, or a second or third generation cephalosporin.

[0285] Anti-bacterial therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the
art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (56th ed., 2002). Additional information on respiratory infections and anti-bacterial therapies is available in Cecil Textbook of Medicine (18th ed., 1988).

5.2.8 Anti-Fungal Agents

[0286] Anti-fungal agents and therapies well known to one of skill in the art for prevention, management, treatment, and/or amelioration of a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof (e.g., a fungal respiratory infection) can be used in the compositions and methods of the invention. Non-limiting examples of anti-fungal agents include proteins, polypeptides, peptides, fusion proteins, antibodies, nucleic acid molecules, organic molecules, inorganic molecules, and small molecules that inhibit and/or reduce fungal infection, inhibit and/or reduce the replication of fungi, or inhibit and/or reduce the spread of fungi to other subjects. Specific examples of anti-fungal agents include, but are not limited to, azole drugs (e.g., miconazole, ketoconazole (NIZORAL®), caspofungin acetate (CANCIDAS®), imidazole, triazoles (e.g., fluconazole (DIFLUCAN®)), and itraconazole (SPORANOX®)), polyene (e.g., nystatin, amphotericin B (FUNGIZONE®), amphotericin B lipid complex (“ABLC”) (ABELCET®, amphotericin B colloidal dispersion (“ABCD”) (AMPHOTEC®), liposomal amphotericin B (AMBISONE®)), potassium iodide (KI), pyrimidine (e.g., flucytosine (ANCOBON®)), and voriconazole (VFEND®). See, e.g., Table 4 for a list of specific anti-fungal agents and their recommended dosages.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Anti-fungal Agent</th>
<th>Dosage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Amphotericin B</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ABELCET® (lipid complex injection)</td>
<td>5 mg/kg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMBISOME® (liposome for injection)</td>
<td>3 - 5 mg/kg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AMPHOTEC® (complex for injection)</td>
<td>3 - 4 mg/kg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caspofungin acetate (CANCIDAS®)</td>
<td>70 mg on day one followed by 50 mg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fluconazole (DIFLUCAN®)</td>
<td>up to 400 mg/day (adults)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>up to 12 mg/kg/day (children)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Itraconazole (SPORANOX®)</td>
<td>200 - 400 mg/day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flucytosine (ANCOBON®)</td>
<td>50-150 mg/kg/day in divided dose every 6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Liposomal nystatin</td>
<td>1 - 4 mg/kg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ketoconazole (NIZORAL®)</td>
<td>200 mg single daily dose up to 400 mg/day in two divided doses (adults)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3.3 - 6.6 mg/kg/day for children 2 years old and older</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voriconazole (VFEND®)</td>
<td>6 mg/kg i.v. loading dose every 12 hours for two doses, followed by maintenance dose of 4 mg/kg i.v. every 12 hours, then oral maintenance dose of 200 - 100 mg tablet</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[0287] In certain embodiments, the anti-fungal agent is an agent that inhibits or reduces a respiratory fungal infection, inhibits or reduces the replication of a fungus that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection, or inhibits or reduces the spread of a fungus that causes a pulmonary or respiratory infection to other subjects. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is Blastomyces dermatitidis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably itraconazole, amphotericin B, fluconazole, or ketoconazole. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is pulmonary aspergillosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably amphotericin B, liposomal amphotericin B, itraconazole, or fluconazole. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is histoplasmosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably amphotericin B, itraconazole, fluconazole, or ketoconazole. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is coccidioidomycosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably fluconazole or amphotericin B. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is cryptococcosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably amphotericin B, fluconazole, or combination of the two agents. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is chromomycosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably itraconazole, fluconazole, or flucytosine. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is mucormycosis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably amphotericin B or liposomal amphotericin B. In cases in which the pulmonary or respiratory fungal infection is pseudoallescheriasis, the anti-fungal agent is preferably itraconazole or miconazole.

[0288] Anti-fungal therapies and their dosages, routes of administration, and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as Dodds et al., 2000 Pharmacotherapy 20(11) 1335-1355, the Physician's
5.3 PROPHYLACTIC & THERAPEUTIC USES OF ANTIBODIES

[0289] The present invention is directed to therapies which involve administering one of more antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies to a subject, preferably a human subject, for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In one embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In certain embodiments, an effective amount of one or more polypeptides, peptides, and proteins comprising one or more antibodies or antibody fragments of the invention is administered to a subject in need thereof to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0290] The invention also provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof one or more of the antibodies of the invention and one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention that are currently being used, have been used, or are known to be useful in the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of said disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. The prophylactic or therapeutic agents of the combination therapies of the invention can be administered sequentially or concurrently. In a specific embodiment, the combination therapies of the invention comprise an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of at least one other therapy which has the same mechanism of action as said antibodies. In a specific embodiment, the combination therapies of the invention comprise an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of at least one other therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) which has a different mechanism of action than said antibodies. In certain embodiments, the combination therapies of the present invention improve the prophylactic or therapeutic effect of one or more antibodies of the invention by functioning together with the antibodies to have an additive or synergistic effect. In certain embodiments, the combination therapies of the present invention reduce the side effects associated with the prophylactic or therapeutic agents.

[0291] The prophylactic or therapeutic agents of the combination therapies can be administered to a subject, preferably a human subject, in the same pharmaceutical composition. Alternatively, the prophylactic or therapeutic agents of the combination therapies can be administered concurrently to a subject in separate pharmaceutical compositions. The prophylactic or therapeutic agents may be administered to a subject by the same or different routes of administration. See co-pending U.S. Provisional Appn. (identified by Attorney Docket Numbe 10271-126-888) filed concurrently herewith, entitled "Anti-IL-9 Antibody Formulations and Uses Thereof," which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

[0292] In a specific embodiment, a pharmaceutical composition comprising one or more antibodies of the invention described herein is administered to a subject, preferably a human, to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In accordance with the invention, pharmaceutical compositions of the invention may also comprise one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, which are currently being used, have been used, or are known to be useful in the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of one or more symptoms associated with a disease or disorder.

[0293] Diseases and disorders which can be prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated by administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention include, but are not limited to, diseases or disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide and diseases, disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune disorders (e.g., lupus, rheumatoid arthritis, and multiple sclerosis), inflammatory disorders (e.g., asthma, allergic disorders, and arthritis), proliferative disorders (e.g., leukemia, fibrosis, carcinoma, and lymphoma), and infections (preferably, respiratory infections). In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies are administered to a subject, preferably a human subject, according to the methods of the invention to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate one or more symptoms of a disease or disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide or a disease or disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunit thereof. In a specific embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising the same are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder. In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising the same are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising the same are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate asthma or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising the same are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder. In another embodiment,
the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising the same are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an infection, preferably a respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, the antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies are used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate disorders and diseases in which overproduction or abnormal production of mucin is involved in the disease pathology. Examples of such diseases and disorders include, but not limited to, cystic fibrosis, emphysema and COPD.

5.3.1 Proliferative Disorders

[0294] The antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies can be used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, the proliferative disorder is characterized by aberrant proliferation (e.g. uncontrolled proliferation or lack of proliferation) of cells that IL-9 mediates the growth of, including, but not limited to T cells, erythroid progenitors, B cells, mast cells, eosinophils, neutrophils, and fetal thymocytes.

[0295] The present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating one or more symptoms of a non-cancerous disorder (i.e., a disorder that does not have the potential to metastasize) associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation, particularly of epithelial cells (e.g., as in asthma, COPD, lung fibrosis, bronchial hyperresponsiveness, psoriasis, lymphoproliferative disorder, and seborrheic dermatitis) and endothelial cells (e.g., as in restenosis, hyperproliferative vascular disease, Behcet’s Syndrome, atherosclerosis, and macular degeneration), said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. The present invention also provides methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a non-cancerous disorder associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation, said methods comprising of administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention useful for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of said disorder. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4., the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, and the antiviral agents described in section 5.2.6. One or more of the antibodies of the invention may also be used in combination with an anti-cancer therapy such as radiation therapy as described in section 5.2.5.

[0296] The invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating one or more symptoms of a non-cancerous disorder associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation in a subject refractory to conventional therapies for such disorder, said methods comprising administering to subject an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention. In certain embodiments, a patient with a non-cancerous disorder associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation is refractory to a therapy when the hyperproliferation has not been eradicated and/or the symptoms have not been alleviated. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of non-cancerous hyperproliferation disorders, using art-accepted meanings of "refractory" such a context. In various embodiments, a patient with a non-cancerous disorder associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation is refractory when the patient’s levels of IL-9 remain abnormal and/or if cellular proliferation has not been decreased. The present invention also provides methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a non-cancerous disorder associated with IL-9 mediated cellular hyperproliferation in a subject refractory to conventional therapies for such disorder, said methods comprising of administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention useful for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of said disorder. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4., the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, and the antiviral agents described in section 5.2.6. One or more of the antibodies of the invention may also be used in combination with an anti-cancer therapy such as radiation therapy as described in section 5.2.5.

[0297] The present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. The invention also provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating cancer in which an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention are administered in combination with one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention useful for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of cancer or a secondary condition associated therewith (e.g., a viral, bacterial, or fungal infection). Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the
anti-angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4, the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8. One or more of the antibodies of the invention may also be used in combination with an anti-cancer therapy such as radiation therapy as described in section 5.2.5.

0298 In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents," and International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled, "Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αvβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate," each of which is incorporated herewith by reference in its entirety) to a subject at risk of or with a proliferative disorder. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of sipilizumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 02/069904, which is incorporated herewith by reference) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more EphA2 inhibitors (e.g., one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/102974 A4, dated December 27, 2002, entitled "Mutant Proteins, High Potency Inhibitory Antibodies and FIMCH Crystal Structure," International Publication No. 03/094859 A2, dated November 20, 2003, entitled "EphA2 Monoclonal Antibodies and Methods of Use Thereof," U.S. Appn. No. 10/436,783; and U.S. Appn. No. 60/379,368, each of which is incorporated herewith by reference) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder. In yet another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipilizumab, and/or EphA2 inhibitor to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder. In another preferred embodiment, an antibody derivative such as MT103, part of a class of antibody derivatives known as Bi-Specific T Cell Engagers (BiTE™; MedImmune, Inc.), may also be used in combination with one or more antibodies of the present invention.

0299 The antibodies of the invention or combination therapies of the invention may be used as the first, second, third, fourth, or fifth therapy to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a proliferative disorder or one or more symptom thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other disease or disorders. The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other than antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or a symptom thereof in patients who are susceptible to adverse reactions to conventional therapies.

0300 The invention encompasses methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof in patients with cancer that are immunosuppressed as a result of having previously undergone other cancer therapies. The invention also encompasses methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof in patients who have proven refractory to other therapies but are no longer on these therapies. The invention also encompasses alternative therapies for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof patients in which chemotherapy, radiation therapy, hormonal therapy, and/or biological therapy/immunotherapy has proven or may prove too toxic, i.e., results in unacceptable or unbearable side effects, for the patient being undergoing said therapy. The invention also encompasses methods for preventing, managing, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof in patients with mean absolute lymphocyte cell counts of at least 500 cells/ mm³, preferably at least 600 cells/ mm³, more preferably at least 750 cells/ mm³. The invention also encompasses methods for preventing the onset or development of one or more symptoms in patients with cancer. The invention also encompasses methods to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate one or more symptoms in patients with incurable cancer, in particular hospice patients. Further, the invention provides methods for preventing cancer in patients who have been treated for cancer but have no disease activity.

0301 In a preferred embodiment, the invention encompasses methods for managing for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof in patients that have undergone or are undergoing chemotherapy. In accordance with this embodiment, such patients include patients that have undergone or are undergoing radiation therapy, hormonal therapy, biological therapy/immunotherapy and/or surgery. Examples of chemother-
In a specific embodiment, the invention encompasses methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating cancer or one or more symptoms thereof in cancer patients that have undergone or are undergoing radiation therapy. In accordance with this embodiment, such patients include patients that have undergone or are undergoing chemotherapy, hormonal therapy, biological therapy/immunotherapy and/or surgery. In another embodiment, the invention encompasses methods for treating or managing patients that have undergone or are undergoing hormonal therapy and/or biological therapy/immunotherapy. In accordance with this embodiment, such patients include patients that have undergone or are undergoing chemotherapy, radiation therapy and/or surgery.

The present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention. In certain embodiments, a patient with a proliferative disorder is refractory to a therapy when proliferation disorders has not been eradicated and/or the symptoms have not been alleviated. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of proliferative disorders, using art-accepted meanings of "refractory" such a context. In various embodiments, a patient with a proliferative disorder is refractory when the patient’s levels of IL-9 remain abnormal and/or if cellular proliferation has not been decreased.

The present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof as an alternative to other conventional therapies. In specific embodiments, the patient being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of the invention is to other therapies or is susceptible to adverse reactions from such therapies. The present invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing and/or ameliorating of cancer or a secondary condition associated thereof in patients who have proven refractory to other therapies but are no longer on these therapies. The invention encompasses methods for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of cancer where chemotherapy, radiation therapy, hormonal therapy, and/or biological therapy/immunotherapy has proven or may prove too toxic, i.e., results in unacceptable or unbearable side effects, for the subject being undergoing therapy. Further, the invention encompasses methods for preventing the recurrence of cancer in patients that have been treated and have no disease.

Cancers that can be treated by the methods encompassed by the invention include, but are not limited to, neoplasms, tumors, metastases, or any disease or disorder characterized by uncontrolled cell growth. The cancer may be a primary or metastatic cancer. Specific examples of cancers that can be treated by the methods encompassed by the invention include, but are not limited to, cancer of the head, neck, eye, mouth, throat, esophagus, chest, bone, lung, colon, rectum, stomach, prostate, breast, ovaries, kidney, liver, pancreas, and brain. Additional cancers include, but are not limited to, the following: leukemias such as but not limited to, acute leukemia, acute lymphocytic leukemia, acute myelocytic leukemias such as myeloblastic, promyelocytic, myelomonocytic, monocytic, erythroleukemia leukemias and myelodysplastic syndrome, chronic leukemias such as but not limited to, chronic myelocytic (granulocytic) leukemia, chronic lymphocytic leukemia, hairy cell leukemia; polycythemia vera; lymphomas such as but not limited to Hodgkin’s disease, non-Hodgkin’s disease; multiple myelomas such as but not limited to smoldering multiple myeloma, nonsecretory myeloma, osteosclerotic myeloma, plasma cell leukemia, solitary plasmacytoma and extramullary plasmacytoma; Waldenström’s macroglobulinemia; monoclonal gammapathy of undetermined significance; benign monoclonal gammapathy; heavy chain disease; bone cancer and connective tissue sarcomas such as but not limited to bone sarcoma, myeloma bone disease, multiple myeloma, cholestetoma-induced bone osteosarcoma, Paget’s disease of bone, osteosarcoma, chondrosarcoma, Ewing’s sarcoma, malignant giant cell tumor, fibrosarcoma of bone, chordoma, periosteal sarcoma, soft-tissue sarcomas, angiosarcoma (hemangiosarcoma), fibrosarcoma, Kaposi’s sarcoma, leiomyosarcoma, liposarcoma, lymphangiosarcoma, neurilemmoma, rhabdomyosarcoma, and synovial sarcoma; brain tumors such as but not limited to glioma, astrocytoma, brain stem glioma, ependymoma, oligodendroglioma, nongliial tumor, acoustic neuroma, cranioopharyngioma, medulloblastoma, meningioma, pineocytoma, pineoblastoma, and primary brain lymphoma; breast cancer including but not limited to adenocarcinoma, lobular (small cell) carcinoma, intraductal carcinoma, medullary breast cancer, mucinous breast cancer, tubular breast cancer, papillary breast cancer, Paget’s disease (in-
Inflammatory Disorders

5 One or more antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising of said antibodies can be used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. The antibodies of the invention or compositions comprising said antibodies may also be administered in combination with one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents other than antibodies of the invention) useful for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4., the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.

10 In a specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof of an effective amount of one or more of the
antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention.

[0310] The invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a subject refractory to conventional therapies (e.g., methotrexate and a TNF-α antagonist (e.g., REMICADE™ or ENBREL™)) for such an inflammatory disorder, said methods comprising administering to said subject an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. The invention also provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a subject refractory to existing single agent therapies for such an inflammatory disorder, said methods comprising administering to said subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention. The invention also provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder in patients who have proven refractory to other therapies but are no longer on these therapies. The invention also provides alternative methods for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of an inflammatory disorder where another therapy has proven or may prove too toxic, i.e., results in unacceptable or unbearable side effects, for the subject being treated. Further, the invention provides methods for preventing the recurrence of an inflammatory disorder in patients that have been treated and have no disease activity.

[0311] Examples of the inflammatory disorders which can be prevented, managed, treated, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of the invention, include, but are not limited to, asthma, allergic disorders, inflammatory disorders characterized by type-2 mediated inflammation, pulmonary fibrosis, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD), encephalitis, inflammatory bowel disease, septic shock, undifferentiated spondyloarthritis, undifferentiated arthritis, inflammatory osteolysis, and chronic inflammation resulting from chronic viral or bacteria infections. In a preferred embodiment, the inflammatory disorder which is prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of the invention is an inflammatory disorder characterized as a type 2-mediated inflammation. Type 2-mediated inflammation is characterized by eosinophilic and basophilic tissue infiltration and/or extensive mast cell degranulation, a process dependent on cross-linking of surface-bound IgE. In another preferred embodiment, the inflammatory disorder which is prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of the invention is asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease (COPD), pulmonary fibrosis, or an allergic disorder.

[0312] In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate asthma or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention useful, in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating asthma or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include agents such as adrenergic stimulants (e.g., catecholamines (e.g., epinephrine, isoproterenol, and isoetharine), resorcinols (e.g., metaproterenol, terbutaline, and fenoterol), saligenins (e.g. salbutamol)), anticholinergics (e.g., atropine sulfate, atropine methyl nitrate, and ipratropium bromide (ATROVENT™)), beta-2-agonists (e.g., abuterol (VENTOLIN™ and PROVENTIL™), bitolterol (TORNALATE™)), levalbuterol (XOPONEX™), metaproterenol (ALUPENT™), pirbuterol (MAXAIR™), terbutaline (BRETHAIRE™ and BRETHINE™), salbutamol (PROVENTIL™, REPETABS™, and VOLUMAX™), formoterol (FORADIL AEROLIZER™) and salmeterol (SEREVENT™ and SEREVENT DISKUS™), corticosteroids (e.g., methylprednisolone (MEDROL™)), prednisone (PREDNISONE™ and DELTASONE™), and prednisolone (PRELONE™, PEDIAPRED™)), glucocorticoids (e.g. oral steroids or other systemic or oral steroids, and inhaled gucocorticoids), other steroids, immunosuppressant agents (e.g. methotrexate and gold salts), leukotriene inhibitors (e.g., montelukast (SINGULAIR™), zafirlukast (ACCOLATE™), and zileuton (ZYFLO™), mast cell modulators (e.g., cromolyn sodium (INTAL™) and nedocromil sodium (TILADE™)), methylyxanthines (e.g., theophylline (UNIPHYL™, THEO-DUR™, SLO-BID™, AND THEO-42™)), and mucolytic agents (e.g., acetylcysteine)). In a specific embodiment, one or more antibodies of the invention are administered in combination with siplizumab (Medimmune, Inc.) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate asthma or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0313] The invention encompasses methods of preventing the development of asthma in a patent expected to suffer from, or at risk of developing asthma, e.g., patients with genetic disposition for asthma, patients who have or have had one or more respiratory infections, infants, infants born prematurely, children, the elderly, or patients who work with toxic chemicals (i.e., at risk of developing occupational asthma). In specific embodiments, the subjects are children who are at risk of developing asthma, e.g., children who have or have had a respiratory infection, particularly, PIV, RSV, and hMPV, have elevated IgE levels, a family history of asthma, have been exposed to asthma triggers and/or allergens (e.g., animals, cockroach allergens, and tobacco smoke), or have experienced wheezing or bronchial hyperresponsiveness. For a discussion of risk factors for asthma, see, e.g., Klinnert et al., 2001, Pediatrics 108(4):E69; London et al., 2001, Epidemiology, 12(5):577-83; Melen et al., 2001, Allergy, 56(7): 464-52; Mochizuki et al., 2001, J Asthma 38(1): 1-21; Arruda et al., 2001, Curr Opin Pulm Med, 7(1):14-19; Castro-Rodriguez et al., 2000, Am J Respir Crit Care Med 162: 1403-6; Gold, 2000, Environ Health Perspect 108: 643-51; and Csonka et al., 2000, Pediatr Allergy Immuno, 11 (4): 225-9.
In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an allergy or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating allergies or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include agents such as antihistamine drugs (e.g., antihistamine, see Table 5), corticosteroids, decongestants, sympathomimetic drugs (e.g., α-adrenergic and β-adrenergic drugs), theophylline and its derivatives, glucocorticoids, and immunotherapies (e.g., repeated long-term injection of allergen, short course desensitization, and venom immunotherapy).

Table 5. H1 Antihistamines

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chemical class and representative drugs</th>
<th>Usual daily dosage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ethanolamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diphenhydramine</td>
<td>25-50 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemastine</td>
<td>0.34-2.68 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethylenediamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tripelennamine</td>
<td>25-50 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alkylamine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brompheniramine</td>
<td>4 mg every 4-6 hours; or 8-12 mg of SR form every 8-12 hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chlorpheniramine</td>
<td>4 mg every 4-6 hours; or 8-12 mg of SR form every 8-12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tripolidine (1.25 mg/ml)</td>
<td>2.5 mg every 4-6 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phenothiazine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Promethazine</td>
<td>25 mg at bedtime</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piperazine</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hydroxyzine</td>
<td>25 mg every 6-8 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piperidines</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astemizole (nonsedating)</td>
<td>10 mg/d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azatadine</td>
<td>1-2 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cetirizine</td>
<td>10 mg/d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyproheptadine</td>
<td>4 mg every 6-8 hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lofexofenadine (nonsedating)</td>
<td>60 mg every 12 hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loratidine (nonsedating)</td>
<td>10 mg every 24 hours</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

In one embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more anti-IgE antibodies to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an allergy or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide is administered with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody TNX901 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate allergy or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide is administered with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate allergy or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody MAb Hu-901 to a subject at risk of or with allergies to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an allergy or one or more symptoms.

In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide that useful in preventing, treating, managing,
and/or ameliorating COPD or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include agents such as bronchodilators (e.g., short-acting β₂-adrenergic agonist (e.g., albuterol, pirbuterol, terbutaline, and metaproterenol), long-acting β₂-adrenergic agonists (e.g., oral sustained-release albuterol and inhaled salmeterol), anticholinergics (e.g., ipratropium bromide), and theophylline and its derivatives (therapeutic range for theophylline is preferably 10-20 μg/mL), glucocorticoids, exogenous α₂AT (e.g., α₂AT derived from pooled human plasma administered intravenously in a weekly dose of 60 mg/kg), oxygen, lung transplantation, lung volume reduction surgery, endotracheal intubation, ventilation support, yearly influenza vaccine and pneumococcal vaccination with 23-valent polysaccharide, exercise, and smoking cessation.

[0317] In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject in need thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating pulmonary fibrosis or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include, oxygen, corticosteroids (e.g., daily administration of prednisone beginning at 1-1.5 mg/kg/d (up to 100 mg/d) for six weeks and tapering slowly over 3-6 months to a minimum maintenance dose of 0.25 mg/kg/d), cytotoxic drugs (e.g., cyclophosphamide at 100 - 120 mg orally once daily and azathioprine at 3 mg/kg up to 200 mg orally once daily), bronchodilators (e.g., short- and long-acting β₂-adrenergic agonists, anticholinergics, and theophylline and its derivatives), and antihistamines (e.g., diphenhydramine and doxylamine).

[0318] In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in conjunction with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin AlphaVBeta3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents," and International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled, "Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αvβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate," each of which is incorporated herewith by reference in its entirety) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of siplizumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 02/069904) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more EphA2 inhibitors (e.g., one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/102974 A4, dated December 27, 2002, entitled "Mutant Proteins, High Potency Inhibitory Antibodies and FIMCH Crystal Structure," International Publication No. 03/094859 A2, dated November 20, 2003, entitled "EphA2 Monoclonal Antibodies and Methods of Use Therof," U.S. Appn. No. 10/436,783; and U.S. Appn. No. 60/379,368, each of which is incorporated herewith by reference) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In yet another preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, siplizumab, and/or EphA2 inhibitor to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0319] In one embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of a stem cell factor (c-Kit ligand) inhibitor, such as, but not limited to MAβ 7H6, MAβ 7H7α, pAb 1337, FK506, and CsA to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In accordance with this embodiment, the stem cell factor inhibitor is preferably administered locally in the affected area (i.e., the inflamed area). In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more c-kit receptor inhibitors, such as, but not limited to STI 571 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In accordance with this embodiment, the c-kit receptor inhibitor is preferably administered locally in the affected area.

[0320] In one embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with a mast cell protease inhibitor to a subject at risk of or with an inflammatory disorder. In another embodiment, the mast cell protease inhibitor is a tryptase kinase inhibitor, such as, but not limited to GW-45, GW-58, and genisteine. In a specific embodiment, the mast cell protease inhibitor is phosphatidylinositol-3'- (PI3)-kinase inhibitors, such as, but not limited to calphostin C. In another embodiment, the mast cell protease inhibitor is a protein kinase inhibitor such as, but not limited to staurosporine. In accordance with this embodiments, the mast cell protease inhibitor is preferably administered locally to the affected area.

[0321] The antibodies of the invention or combination therapies of the invention may be used as the first, second,
third, fourth, or fifth therapy to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other disease or disorders. The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other than antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or a symptom thereof in refractory patients. The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of proliferative disorders, using art-accepted meanings of "refractory" such a context. In certain embodiments, a patient with an inflammatory disorder is refractory to a therapy when inflammation is not prevented, managed, and/or alleviated. The invention further encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or a symptom thereof in patients who are susceptible to adverse reactions to conventional therapies.

The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide but are no longer on these therapies. In certain embodiments, the patients being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of this invention are patients already being treated with anti-inflammatory agents, antibiotics, anti-viral therapy, anti-fungals, or other biological therapy/immunotherapy. Among these patients are refractory patients, patients who are too young for conventional therapies, and patients with reoccurring inflammatory agents, other than antibodies of the invention.

The invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other disease or disorders. The invention also includes methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies of the invention.

Anti-inflammatory therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

5.3.3 Autoimmune Disorders

One or more antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies can be used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. An effective amount of one or more of the antibodies of the invention may also be administered to a subject to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention which are useful for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of an autoimmune disorder, to a subject in need thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in sections 5.2.1, the anti-angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4, the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.

In a specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof a dose of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention.

In autoimmune disorders, the immune system triggers an immune response when there are no foreign sub-
stances to fight and the body's normally protective immune system causes damage to its own tissues by mistakenly attacking self. There are many different autoimmune disorders which affect the body in different ways. For example, the brain is affected in individuals with multiple sclerosis, the gut is affected in individuals with Crohn's disease, and the synovium, bone and cartilage of various joints are affected in individuals with rheumatoid arthritis. As autoimmune disorders progress destruction of one or more types of body tissues, abnormal growth of an organ, or changes in organ function may result. The autoimmune disorder may affect only one organ or tissue type or may affect multiple organs and tissues. Organs and tissues commonly affected by autoimmune disorders include red blood cells, blood vessels, connective tissues, endocrine glands (e.g., the thyroid or pancreas), muscles, joints, and skin. Examples of autoimmune disorders that can be prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated by the methods of the invention include, but are not limited to, adrenergic drug resistance, alopecia areata, ankylosing spondylitis, antiphospholipid syndrome, autoimmune Addison's disease, autoimmune diseases of the adrenal gland, allergic encephalomyelitis, autoimmune hemolytic anemia, autoimmune hepatitis, autoimmune inflammatory eye disease, autoimmune neonatal thrombocytopenia, autoimmune neutropenia, autoimmune oophoritis and orchitis, autoimmune thrombocytopenia, autoimmune thyroiditis, Behcet's disease, bullous pemphigoid, cardiomyopathy, cardiomyoma syndrome, celiac sprue-dermatitis, chronic active hepatitis, chronic fatigue immune dysfunction syndrome (CFIDS), chronic inflammatory demyelinating polyneuropathy, Churg-Strauss syndrome, cicatrical pemphigoid, CREST syndrome, cold agglutinin disease, Crohn's disease, dense deposit disease, discoid lupus, essential mixed cryoglobulinemia, fibromyalgia-fibromyositis, glomerulonephritis (e.g., IgA nephropathy), gluten-sensitive enteropathy, Goodpasture's syndrome, Graves' disease, Guillain-Barre, hyperthyroidism (i.e., Hashimoto's thyroiditis), idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis, idiopathic Addison's disease, idiopathic thrombocytopenia purpura (ITP), IgA nephropathy, juvenile arthritis, lichen planus, lupus erythematosus, Ménière's disease, mixed connective tissue disease, multiple sclerosis, Myasthenia Gravis, myocarditis, type 1 or immune-mediated diabetes mellitus, myasthenia gravis, myocarditis, neuritis, other endocrine gland failure, pneumonitis vulgaris, pernicious anemia, polycystic nodosa, polychondritis, Polyendocrinopathies, polyglandular syndromes, polymyalgia rheumatica, polymyositis and dermatomyositis, post-MI, primary agammaglobulinemia, primary biliary cirrhosis, psoriasis, psoriatic arthritis, Raynauld's phenomenon, relapsing polychondritis, Reiter's syndrome, rheumatic heart disease, rheumatoid arthritis, sarcoidosis, scleroderma, Sjögren's syndrome, stiff-man syndrome, systemic lupus erythematosus, lupus erythematosus, takayasu arteritis, temporal arteritis/giant cell arteritis, ulcerative colitis, urticaria, uveitis, Uveitis Ophthalmia, vasculitides such as dermatitis herpetiformis vasculitis, vitiligo, and Wegener's granulomatosis.

[0328] In specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate multiple sclerosis or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating multiple sclerosis (MS) or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include agents such as IFN-β1b (BETSERON®) (e.g., 8.0 million international unites (MIU) is administered by subcutaneous injection every other day), IFN-β1a (AVONEX®) (e.g., 6.0 MIU is administered by intramuscular injection once every week), glatiramer acetate (COPAXONE®) (e.g., 20 mg is administered by subcutaneous injection every day), mitoxantrone (e.g., 12 mg/m² is administered by intravenous infusion every third month), azathioprine (e.g., 2-3 mg/kg body weight is administered orally each day), methotrexate (e.g., 7.5 mg is administered orally once each week), cyclophosphamide, intravenous immunoglobulin (e.g., 0.15 - 0.2 g/kg body weight administered monthly for up to 2 years), glucocorticoids, methylprednisolone (e.g., administered in bimonthly cycles at high doses), clorodeoxyxadenosine (e.g., cladribine (LEUSTATIN®), baclofen (e.g., 15 to 80 mg/d in divided doses, or orally in higher doses up to 240 mg/d, or intrathecally via an indwelling catheter), cycloenzaprine hydrochloride (e.g., 5-10 mg bid or tid), clonazepam (e.g., 0.5 to 1.0 mg tid, including bedtime dose), clonidine hydrochloride (e.g., 0.1 to 0.2 mg tid, including a bedtime dose), carbamazepine (e.g., 100-1200 mg/d in divided, escalating doses), gabapentin (e.g., 300-3600 mg/d), dilantin (e.g., 300 - 400 mg/d), amitryptilne (e.g., 25 - 150 mg/d), baclofen (e.g., 10 - 80 mg/d), primidon (e.g., 125 - 250 mg bid or tid), ondansetron (e.g., 4 to 8 mg bid or tid), isoniazid (e.g., up to 1200 mg in divided doses), oxbyutynin (e.g., 5 mg bid or tid), tolterodine (e.g., 1 - 2 mg bid), propantheline (e.g., 7.5 to 15 mg qid), bethanechol (e.g., 10 - 50 mg tid or qid), terazosin hydrochloride (e.g., 1-5 mg at bedtime), sildenafil citrate (e.g., 50 - 100 mg po prn), amantadine (e.g., 100 mg bid), pemoline (e.g., 37.5 mg bid), high dose vitamins, calcium otrate, gancyclovir, antibiotic, and plasma exchange.

[0329] In specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate psoriasis or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating psoriasis or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include agents such as a topical steroid cream or ointment, tar (e.g., ESTAR®, PSORIGEI®, FOTOTAR®, and LCD 10% in Nutraderm lotion or mixed directly with triamcinolone 0.1% cream), occlusion, topical vitamin D analogue (e.g., calcipotriene ointment), ultraviolet light PUVA (psoralen plus ultraviolet A), methotrexate (e.g., up to 25 mg once weekly or in divided doses every 12 hours for three doses once a week), synthetic retinoid (e.g., etretinate in dosage of 0.5-1 mg/kg/d), immunomodulatory therapy (e.g., cyclosporine); and sulfasalazine.
(e.g., in dosages of 1 g three times daily).

[0330] In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate Crohn’s disease or a symptom thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating Crohn’s disease or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include anti-diarrheals (e.g., loperamide 2-4 mg up to 4 times a day, diphenoxylate with atropine 1 tablet up to 4 times a day, tincture of opium 8-15 drops up to 4 times a day, castor oil 2-4 g or castor oil 5 g once or twice daily), antispasmodics (e.g., propantheline 15 mg, dicyclomine 10-20 mg, or hyoscynamine 0.125 mg given before meals), 5-aminoalicylic acid agents (e.g., sulfasalazine 1-5.2 g twice daily, mesalamine (ASACOL®) and its slow release form (PENTASA®), especially at high dosages, e.g., PENTASA® 1 g four times daily and ASACOL® 0.8 - 1.2 g four times daily), corticosteroids, immunomodulatory drugs (e.g., azathioprine (1-2 mg/kg), mercaptopurine (50 - 100 mg), cyclosporine, and methotrexate), antibiotics, TNF inhibitors (e.g., infliximab (REMICADE®)), immunosuppressive agents (e.g., tacrolimus, mycophenolate mofetil, and thalidomide), anti-inflammatory cytokines (e.g., IL-10 and IL-11), nutritional therapies, enteral therapy with elemental diets (e.g., Vivonex for 4 weeks), and total parenteral nutrition.

[0331] In another specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate lupus erythematosus or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, useful in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating lupus erythematosus or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include antimalarials (e.g., hydroxychloroquine), glucocorticoids (e.g., low dose, high dose, or high-dose intravenous pulse therapy), immunosuppressive agents (e.g., cyclophosphamide, chlorambucil, and azathioprine), cytotoxic agents (e.g., methotrexate and mycophenolate mofetil), androgenic steroids (e.g., danazol), and anticoagulants (e.g., warfarin).

[0332] In a specific embodiment, an prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Therapeutic Agents," International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled, "Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αvβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate," each of which is incorporated herewith by reference) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of sipilizumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 02/069904) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more EphA2 inhibitors (e.g., one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/102974 A4, dated December 27, 2002, entitled "Mutant Proteins, High Potency Inhibitory Antibodies and FILMCH Crystal Structure," International Publication No. 03/094859 A2, dated November 20, 2003, entitled "EphA2 Monoclonal Antibodies and Methods of Use Thereof,"U.S. Appn. No. 10/436,783, and U.S. Appn. No. 60/379,368, each of which is incorporated herewith by reference) to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In yet another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipilizumab, and/or EphA2 inhibitor to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. In another preferred embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to a patient who has proven refractory to a therapy other than antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of the antibodies or combination therapies of the invention may be used as the first, second, third, fourth, or fifth therapy to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other disease or disorders. The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other than antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or a symptom thereof in refractory patients. The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a proliferative disorder or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness
of a treatment of autoimmune disorders, using art-accepted meanings of "refractory" such a context. In certain embodi-
ments, a patent with an autoimmune disorder is refractory to a therapy when one or more symptoms of an autoimmune
disorder is not prevented, managed, and/or alleviated. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, man-
aging, treating, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder or a symptom thereof in patients who are susceptible to
adverse reactions to conventional therapies.

[0334] The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an proliferative
disorder or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies that immuno-
specifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide but are no longer on these therapies. In certain embodiments, the patients being
managed or treated in accordance with the methods of this invention are patients already being treated with anti-
imflammatory agents, immunomodulatory agents, antibiotics, anti-viral therapy, anti-fungals, or other biological therapy/
immunotherapy. Among these patients are refractory patients, patients who are too young for conventional therapies,
and patients with reoccurring allergic reactions despite management or treatment with existing therapies.

[0335] The present invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an auto-
immune disorder or one or more symptoms thereof as an alternative to other conventional therapies. In specific
embodiments, the patient being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of the invention is refractory to
other therapies or is susceptible to adverse reactions from such therapies. The patient may be a person with a suppressed
immune system (e.g., post-operative patients, chemotherapy patients, and patients with immunodeficiency disease,
patients with broncho-pulmonary dysplasia, patients with congenital heart disease, patients with cystic fibrosis, patients
with acquired or congenital heart disease, and patients suffering from an infection), a person with impaired renal or liver
function, the elderly, children, infants, infants born prematurely, persons with neuropsychiatric disorders or those who
take psychotropic drugs, persons with histories of seizures, or persons on medication that would negatively interact with
conventional agents used to prevent, manage, treat, or ameliorate a viral respiratory infection or one or more symptoms
thereof.

[0336] Autoimmune therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the
art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

5.3.4 Viral Infections

[0337] One or more antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies can be administered to
a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. One or more
antibodies of the invention and compositions comprising said antibodies may be administered in combination with one
or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention
useful for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a viral infection to a subject predisposed to or with
a viral infection, preferably a respiratory viral infection. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents
described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-
angiogenic agents described in section 5.2.2, the TNF-α antagonists described in section 5.2.3, the anti-inflammatory
agents described in section 5.2.4, the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in
section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.

[0338] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating
a viral respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need
thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides
a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral respiratory infection or one or more symptoms
thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies
of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents)
other than antibodies of the invention.

[0339] In certain embodiments, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in
combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents)
currently being used, have been used, or are known to be useful in the prevention, management, treatment, and/or
amelioration of a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof to a subject in
need thereof. Therapies for a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection include, but are not limited to, anti-
tiviral agents such as amantadine, oseltamivir, ribaviran, palizumab, and anamivir. In certain embodiments, an effective
amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with one or more supportive measures
to a subject in need thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms
thereof. Non-limiting examples of supportive measures include humidification of the air by an ultrasonic nebulizer,
aerolized racemic epinephrine, oral dexamethasone, intravenous fluids, intubation, fever reducers (e.g., ibuprofen, ac-
etometaphin), and antibiotic and/or anti-fungal therapy (i.e., to prevent or treat secondary bacterial infections).

[0340] Any type of viral infection or condition resulting from or associated with a viral infection (e.g., a respiratory
condition) can be prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of the invention,
said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of another therapy (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent other than antibodies of the invention). Examples of viruses which cause viral infections include, but are not limited to, retroviruses (e.g., human T-cell lymphotropic virus (HTLV) types I and II and human immunodeficiency virus (HIV)), herpes viruses (e.g., herpes simplex virus (HSV) types I and II, Epstein-Barr virus, HHV6-HHV8, and cytomegalovirus), arenaviruses (e.g., lassa fever virus), paramyxoviruses (e.g., morbillivirus virus, human respiratory syncytial virus, mumps, hMPV, and pneumovirus), adenoviruses, bunyaviruses (e.g., hantavirus), coronaviruses, filoviruses (e.g., Ebola virus), flaviviruses (e.g., hepatitis C virus (HCV), yellow fever virus, and Japanese encephalitis virus), hepadnaviruses (e.g., hepatitis B viruses (HBV)), orthomyxoviruses (e.g., influenza viruses A, B and C and PIV), papaviruses (e.g., papillomaviruses), picornaviruses (e.g., rhinoviruses, enteroviruses and hepatitis A viruses), poxviruses, reoviruses (e.g., rotaviruses), togaviruses (e.g., rubella virus), and rhabdoviruses (e.g., rabies virus). Biological responses to a viral infection include, but not limited to, elevated levels of IgE antibodies, increased proliferation and/or infiltration of T cells, increased proliferation and/or infiltration of B cells, epithelial hyperplasia, and mucin production. In a specific embodiment, the invention also provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating viral respiratory infections that are associated with or cause the common cold, viral pharyngitis, viral laryngitis, viral croup, viral bronchitis, influenza, parainfluenza viral diseases (“PIV”) diseases (e.g., croup, bronchiolitis, bronchitis, pneumonia), respiratory syncytial virus (“RSV”) diseases, metapneumovirus diseases, and adenovirus diseases (e.g., febrile respiratory disease, croup, bronchitis, pneumonia), said method comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of another therapy.

[0341] In a specific embodiment, influenza virus infections, PIV infections, hMPV infections, adenovirus infections, and/or RSV infections, or one or more of symptoms thereof are prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of the invention. In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a RSV respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with one or more anti-viral agents such as, but not limited to, amantadine, rimantadine, oseltamivir, zanamivir, ribaviran, RSV-IVIG (i.e., intravenous immune globulin infusion) (RESPIGAM™), and palivizumab. In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a PIV infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more anti-viral agents such as, but not limited to, amantadine, rimantadine, oseltamivir, zanamivir, ribaviran, and palivizumab. In another specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a hMPV infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more anti-viral agents such as, but not limited to, amantadine, rimantadine, oseltamivir, zanamivir, ribaviran, and palivizumab to a subject in need thereof. In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating influenza, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of an anti-viral agent such as, but not limited to zanamivir (RELENZA®), oseltamivir (TAMIFLU®), rimantadine, and amantadine (SYMADINE®; SYMMETREL®) to a subject in need thereof.

[0342] The invention provides methods for preventing the development of asthma in a subject who suffers from or had suffered from a viral respiratory infection, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone in or combination with an effective amount of another therapy. In a specific embodiment, the subject is an infant born prematurely, an infant, or a child. In another specific embodiment, the subject suffered from or suffers from RSV infection.

[0343] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating one or more secondary responses to a primary viral infection, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of other therapies (e.g., other prophylactic or therapeutic agents). Examples of secondary responses to a primary viral infection, particularly a primary viral respiratory infection, include, but are not limited to, asthma-like responsiveness to mucosal stimuli, elevated total respiratory resistance, increased susceptibility to secondary viral, bacterial, and fungal infections, and development of such conditions such as, but not limited to, pneumonia, croup, and febrile bronchitis.

[0344] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin AlphaVBeta3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating
Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents,” and International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled, “Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αvβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate,” each of which is incorporated herewith by reference in its entirety).

In one specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of omalizumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Pub. No. WO 02/069904). In another embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody HMK-12 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody TNX901 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody HMK-12 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody 6HD5 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof.

In one embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more anti-IgE antibodies to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody rhuMAb-E25 omalizumab to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody HMK-12 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof. In a specific embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered in combination with an effective amount of anti-IgE antibody 6HD5 to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof.

In one embodiment, the invention encompasses methods for preventing the development of viral infections, preferably viral respiratory infections, in a patient expected to suffer from a viral infection or at increased risk of such an infection, e.g., patients with suppressed immune systems (e.g., organ-transplant recipients, AIDS patients, patients undergoing chemotherapy, the elderly, infants born prematurely, infants, children, patients with carcinoma of the esophagus with obstruction, patients with tracheobronchial fistula, patients with neurological diseases (e.g., caused by stroke, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, multiple sclerosis, and myopathies), and patients already suffering from a respiratory infection). The patients may or may not have been previously treated for a respiratory infection.

The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other diseases or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, disease or disorders associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, inflammatory disorders, autoimmune disorders, proliferative disorders, or infections (preferably, respiratory infections). The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other than antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in refractory patients. In certain embodiments, a patient with a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, is refractory to a therapy when the infection has not significantly been eradicated and/or the symptoms have not been significantly alleviated. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of infections, using art-accepted meanings of “refractory” in such a context. In various embodiments, a patient with a viral respiratory infection is refractory when viral replication has not decreased or has increased. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing the onset or reoccurrence of viral respiratory infections in patients at risk of developing
such infections. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in patients who are susceptible to adverse reactions to conventional therapies. The invention further encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, for which no anti-viral therapy is available.

[0348] The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies of the invention but are no longer on these therapies. In certain embodiments, the patients being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of this invention are patients already being treated with antibiotics, anti-virals, anti-fungals, or other biological therapy/immunotherapy. Among these patients are refractory patients, patients who are too young for conventional therapies, and patients with reoccurring viral infections despite management or treatment with existing therapies.

[0349] The present invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a viral infection, preferably a viral respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof as an alternative to other conventional therapies. In specific embodiments, the patient being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of the invention is refractory to other therapies or is susceptible to adverse reactions from such therapies. The patient may be a person with a suppressed immune system (e.g., post-operative patients, chemotherapy patients, and patients with immunodeficiency disease), a person with impaired renal or liver function, the elderly, children, infants, infants born prematurely, persons with neuropsychiatric disorders or those who take psychotropic drugs, persons with histories of seizures, or persons on medication that would negatively interact with conventional agents used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a viral infection or one or more symptoms thereof.

[0350] Viral infection therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

5.3.5 Bacterial Infections

[0351] The invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2 supra and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4., the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.


[0353] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, *supra*, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4., the anti-cancer agents described in section 5.2.5, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.
In certain embodiments, the invention provides methods to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more of the symptoms, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with and effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate bacterial infections. Therapies for bacterial infections, particularly, bacterial respiratory infections include, but are not limited to, anti-bacterial agents (e.g., gentamicin, tobramycin, amikacin, netilmicin) aztreonam, cephalosporins (e.g., cefaclor, cefadroxil, cephalixin, cephalozin), clindamycin, erythromycin, penicillin (e.g., penicillin V, crystalline penicillin G, procaine penicillin G), spectinomycin, and tetracycline (e.g., chlorotetracycline, doxycycline, oxytetracycline)) and supportive respiratory therapy, such as supplemental and mechanical ventilation. In certain embodiments, one or more antibodies of the invention are administered in combination with one or more supportive measures to a subject in need thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of supportive measures include humidification of air by ultrasonic nebulizer, aerosolized racemic epinephrine, oral dexamethasone, intravenous fluids, intubation, fever reducers (e.g., ibuprofen, acetaminophen), and more preferably, antibiotic or anti-viral therapy (i.e., to prevent or treat secondary infections).

In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a biological response to a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, such as, but not limited to, elevated levels of IgE antibodies, mast cell proliferation, degranulation, and/or infiltration, increased proliferation and/or infiltration of B cells, and increased proliferation and/or infiltration of T cells, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., a prophylactic or therapeutic agent) other than antibodies of the invention. The invention also provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating respiratory conditions caused by or associated with bacterial infections, preferably bacterial respiratory infections, such as, but not limited to, pneumonococcal pneumonia, pneumonia caused by aerobic gram-negative bacilli, recurrent aspiration pneumonia, legionellosis, staphylococcal disease, infections caused by *Haemophilus*, whooping cough, meningitis, or tuberculosis, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of another therapy.

In a specific embodiment, the methods of the invention are utilized to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a bacterial respiratory infection caused by *Pneumonococcus*, *Mycobacteria*, aerobic gram-negative bacilli, *Streptococcus*, or *Haemophilus* or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention.

In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating one or more secondary conditions or responses to a primary bacterial infection, preferably a primary bacterial respiratory infection, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of other therapies (e.g., other prophylactic or therapeutic agents). Examples of secondary conditions or responses to a primary bacterial infection, particularly a bacterial respiratory infection, include, but are not limited to, asthma-like responsiveness to mucosal stimula, elevated total respiratory resistance, increased susceptibility to secondary viral, bacterial, and fungal infections, and development of such conditions such as, but not limited to, pneumonia, croup, and febrile bronchitis.

In a specific embodiment, the methods of the invention are used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonist in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αvβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents," and International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αvβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate," each of which is incorporated herewith by reference in its entirety). In another specific embodiment, the methods of the invention are used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of sipilizumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Pub. No. WO 02/069904). In another embodiment, the methods of the invention are used to prevent,
manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of one or more EphA2 inhibitors (e.g., one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/102974 A4, dated December 27, 2002, entitled "Mutant Proteins, High Potency Inhibitory Antibodies and FIMCH Crystal Structure," International Publication No. 03/094859 A2, dated November 20, 2003, entitled "EphA2 Monoclonal Antibodies and Methods of Use Thereof," U.S. Appn. No. 10/436,783; and U.S. Appn. No. 60/379,368, each of which is incorporated herewith by reference)). In yet another embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab, and/or EphA2.

0359] The invention encompasses methods for preventing the development of bacterial infections, preferably bacterial respiratory infections, in a patient expected to suffer from a bacterial respiratory infection or at increased risk of such an infection, e.g., patients with suppressed immune systems (e.g., organ-transplant recipients, AIDS patients, patients undergoing chemotherapy, the elderly, infants born prematurely, infants, children, patients with carcinoma of the esophagus with obstruction, patients with tracheobronchial fistula, patients with neurological diseases (e.g., caused by stroke, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, multiple sclerosis, and myopathies), and patients already suffering from an infection, particularly a respiratory infection). The patients may or may not have been previously treated for an infection.

0360] The antibodies of the invention or combination therapies of the invention may be used as the first, second, third, fourth, or fifth therapy to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptom thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other diseases or disorders. The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other than antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in refractory patients. In certain embodiments, a patient with a bacterial respiratory infection is refractory to a therapy when the infection has not significantly been eradicated and/or the symptoms have not been significantly alleviated. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of infections, using art-accepted meanings of "refractory" in such a context. In various embodiments, a patient with a bacterial respiratory infection is refractory when bacterial replication has not decreased or has increased.

0361] The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies of the invention, but are no longer on these therapies. In certain embodiments, the patients being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of this invention are patients already being treated with anti-inflammatory agents, antibiotics, anti-virals, anti-fungals, or other biological therapy/immunotherapy. Among these patients are refractory patients, patients who are too young for conventional therapies, and patients with reoccurring bacterial infections despite management or treatment with existing therapies.

0362] the present invention encompasses methods for Preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof as an alternative to other conventional therapies. In specific embodiments, the patient being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of the invention is refractory to other therapies or is susceptible to adverse reactions from such therapies. The patient may be a person with a suppressed immune system (e.g., post-operative patients, chemotherapy patients, and patients with immunodeficiency disease), a person with impaired renal or liver function, the elderly, children, infants, infants born prematurely, persons with neuropsychiatric disorders or those who take psychotropic drugs, persons with histories of seizures, or persons on medication that would negatively interact with conventional agents used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof.

0363] Bacterial infection therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).
5.3.6 Fungal Infections

[0364] One or more antibodies of the invention can be administered according to methods of the invention to a subject to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof. One or more antibodies of the invention may be also administered to a subject to treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection and/or one or more symptoms thereof in combination with one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention which are useful for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.

[0365] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of a one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention.

[0366] Any type of fungal infection or condition resulting from or associated with a fungal infection (e.g., a respiratory infection) can be prevented, treated, managed, and/or ameliorated in accordance with the methods of invention. Examples of fungus which cause fungal infections include, but not limited to, A. corymbifera and A. ramosa, Aspergillus species, A. flavus, A. fumigatus, A. nidulans, A. niger, and A. terreus, Basidiobolus ranarum, Blastomyces dermatitidis, Candida species (e.g., C. albicans, C. glabrata, C. krusei, C. parapsilosis, C. pseudotropicalis, C. quillermia, C. rugosa, C. stellatoidea, and C. tropicalis), Coccidioides immitis, Conidiobolus species, Cryptococcus neoforms, Cunninghamella species, dermatophytes, Histoplasma capsulatum, Microsporum gypseum, Muco pusillus, Paracoccidioides brasiliensis, Pseudallescheria boydii, Rhinosporidium seeberi, Pneumocystis carinii, Rhizopus species (e.g., R. arrhizus, R. oryzae, and R. microsporus), Saccharomyces species, Sporothrix schenckii, zygomycetes, and classes such as Zygomycetes, Ascomycetes, the Basidiomycetes, Deuteromycetes, and Oomycetes.

[0367] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention and an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention. Non-limiting examples of such therapies include the agents described in section 5.2, supra, and in particular, the immunomodulatory agents described in section 5.2.1, the anti-inflammatory agents described in section 5.2.4, the anti-viral agents described in section 5.2.6, the anti-bacterial agents described in section 5.2.7, and the anti-fungal agents described in section 5.2.8.

[0368] In certain embodiments, an effective amount of one or more antibodies is administered in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, which are currently being used, have been used, or are known to be useful in the prevention, management, treatment, or amelioration of a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, to a subject in need thereof. Therapies for fungal infections include, but are not limited to, anti-fungal agents such as azole drugs e.g., miconazole, ketoconazole (NIZORAL®), caspofungin acetate (CANCIDAS®), imidazole, triazoles (e.g., fluconazole (DIFLUCAN®)), and itraconazole (SPORANOX®), polyene (e.g., nystatin, amphotericin B colloidal dispersion ("ABCD") (AMPHOTEC®), liposomal amphotericin B (AMBISONE®), postassium iodide (KI), pyrimidine (e.g., flucytosine (ANCOBON®)), and voriconazole (VFEND®). In certain embodiments, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention are administered in combination with one or more supportive measures to a subject in need thereof to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection or one or more symptoms thereof. Non-limiting examples of supportive measures include humidification of the air by an ultrasonic nebulizer, aerolized racemic epinephrine, oral desamethasone, intravenous fluids, intubation, fever reducers (e.g., ibuprofen and acetometaphin), and anti-viral or anti-bacterial therapy (i.e., to prevent or treat secondary viral or bacterial infections).

[0369] The invention also provides methods for preventing, managing, treating and/or ameliorating a biological response to a fungal respiratory infection such as, but not limited to, elevated levels of IgE antibodies, elevated nerve growth factor (NGF) levels, mast cell proliferation, degranulation, and/or infiltration, increased proliferation and/or infiltration of B cells, and increased proliferation and/or infiltration of T cells, said methods comprising administration of an
[0370] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating one or more secondary conditions or responses to a primary fungal infection, preferably a primary fungal respiratory infection, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention alone or in combination with an effective amount of other therapies (e.g., other prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than antibodies of the invention. Examples of secondary conditions or responses to a primary fungal infections, particularly primary fungal respiratory infection include, but are not limited to, asthma-like responsiveness to mucosal stimuli, elevated total respiratory resistance, increased susceptibility to secondary viral, fungal, and fungal infections, and development of such conditions such as, but not limited to, pneumonia, croup, and febrile bronchitis.

[0371] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™ (MedImmune, Inc., International Publication No. WO 00/78815, International Publication No. WO 02/070007 A1, dated September 12, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin AlphaV Beta3 Antagonists," International Publication No. WO 03/075957 A1, dated September 18, 2003, entitled "The Prevention or Treatment of Cancer Using Integrin AlphaVBeta3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Agents," U.S. Patent Pub. No. US 2002/0168360 A1, dated November 14, 2002, entitled "Methods of Preventing or Treating Inflammatory or Autoimmune Disorders by Administering Integrin αVβ3 Antagonists in Combination With Other Prophylactic or Therapeutic Agents," and International Publication No. WO 03/075741 A2, dated September 18, 2003, entitled, "Methods of Preventing or Treating Disorders by Administering an Integrin αVβ3 Antagonist in Combination With an HMG-CoA Reductase Inhibitor or a Bisphosphonate," each of which is incorporated herewith by reference in its entirety) to a subject in need thereof. In another specific embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of sipiluzumab (MedImmune, Inc., International Pub. No. WO 02/069904) to a subject in need thereof. In another embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of one or more EphA2 inhibitors (e.g., one or more anti-EphA2 antibodies (MedImmune, Inc.; International Publication No. WO 02/102974 A4, dated December 27, 2002, entitled "Mutant Proteins, High Potency Inhibitory Antibodies and FIMCH Crystal Structure," International Publication No. 03/094859 A2, dated November 20, 2003, entitled "EphA2 Monoclonal Antibodies and Methods of Use Thereof," U.S. Appn. No. 10/436,783; and U.S. Appn. No. 60/379,368, each of which is incorporated herewith by reference)) to a subject in need thereof. In yet another embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention in combination with an effective amount of VITAXIN™, sipiluzumab, and/or EphA2 to a subject in need thereof.

[0372] The invention encompasses methods for preventing the development of fungal respiratory infections in a patient expected to suffer from a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or at increased risk of such an infection. Such subjects include, but are not limited to, patients with suppressed immune systems (e.g., patients organ-transplant recipients, AIDS patients, patients undergoing chemotherapy, patients with carcinoma of the esophagus with obstruction, patients with tracheobronchial fistula, patients with neurological diseases (e.g., caused by stroke, amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, multiple sclerosis, and myopathies), and patients already suffering from a respiratory condition, particularly a respiratory infection). In a specific embodiment, the patient suffers from bronchopulmonary dysplasia, congenital heart disease, cystic fibrosis, and/or acquired or congenital immunodeficiency. In another specific embodiment, the patient is an infant born prematurely, an infant, a child, an elderly human, or a human in a group home, nursing home, or some other type of institution. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a respiratory condition or one or more symptoms thereof in patients who are susceptible to adverse reactions to conventional therapies for respiratory conditions for which no therapies are available.

[0373] The antibodies of the invention or combination therapies of the invention may be used as the first, second, third, fourth, or fifth therapy to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptom thereof. The invention also includes methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient undergoing therapies for other disease or disorders. The invention encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient before any adverse effects or intolerance to therapies other antibodies of the invention develops. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal
respiratory infection or a symptom thereof in refractory patients. In certain embodiments, a patient with a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, is refractory to a therapy when the infection has not significantly been eradicated and/or the symptoms have not been significantly alleviated. The determination of whether a patient is refractory can be made either in vivo or in vitro by any method known in the art for assaying the effectiveness of a treatment of infections, using art-accepted meanings of “refractory” in such a context. In various embodiments, a patient with a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, is refractory when fungal replication has not decreased or has increased. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing the onset or reoccurrence of fungal infections, preferably fungal respiratory infections, in patients at risk of developing such infections. The invention also encompasses methods of preventing, managing, treating, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in patients who are susceptible to adverse reactions to conventional therapies. The invention further encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating fungal infections, preferably fungal respiratory infections, for which no anti-fungal therapy is available.

The invention encompasses methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or a symptom thereof in a patient who has proven refractory to therapies other than antibodies of the invention but are no longer on these therapies. In certain embodiments, the patients being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of this invention are patients already being treated with antibiotics, anti-virals, anti-fungals, or other biological therapy/immunotherapy. Among these patients are refractory patients, patients who are too young for conventional therapies, and patients with reoccurring fungal infections despite management or treatment with existing therapies.

The present invention provides methods for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof as an alternative to other conventional therapies. In specific embodiments, the patient being managed or treated in accordance with the methods of the invention is refractory to other therapies or is susceptible to adverse reactions from such therapies. The patient may be a person with a suppressed immune system (e.g., post-operative patients, chemotherapy patients, and patients with immunodeficiency disease), a person with impaired renal or liver function, the elderly, children, infants, infants born prematurely, persons with neuropsychiatric disorders or those who take psychotropic drugs, persons with histories of seizures, or persons on medication that would negatively interact with conventional agents used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate a fungal infection, preferably a fungal respiratory infection, or one or more symptoms thereof.

Fungal infection therapies and their dosages, routes of administration and recommended usage are known in the art and have been described in such literature as the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

5.4 COMPOSITIONS & METHODS OF ADMINISTERING ANTIBODIES

The invention provides for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune disorders, inflammatory disorders, and infections (preferably, respiratory infections, or one or more symptoms thereof). In a specific embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention. In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention and one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents, other than the antibodies of the invention, said agents known to be useful for or having been or currently used for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, autoimmune disorders, inflammatory disorders, and infections (preferably, respiratory infections, or one or more symptoms thereof).

In one embodiment, a composition comprises one or more peptides, polypeptides, or proteins comprising a fragment of an antibody of the invention that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. In another embodiment, a compositions comprises one or more peptides, polypeptides, or proteins comprising a fragment of an antibody of the invention that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide in combination with one or more other therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than a peptide, polypeptide, or protein comprising a fragment of an antibody of the invention.

In a specific embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents. In a specific embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and one or more mast cell modulators. In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and one or more anti-angiogenic agents. In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides,
peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and one or more anti-cancer agents. In accordance
with this embodiment, the anti-cancer agent may or may not be an immunomodulatory agent or an anti-angiogenic agent.
In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides,
peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and one or more anti-viral agents. In another
embodiment, a composition comprising one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides,
or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, or one or more anti-bacterial agents. In another embodiment,
a composition comprising one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins
comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and any combination of one, two, three, or more of each of the following
prophylactic or therapeutic agents: an immunomodulatory agent, a mast cell modulator, an anti-angiogenic agent, an anti-
viral agent, an anti-bacterial agent, an anti-fungal agent.

[0380] In a specific embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the invention, or one or more
polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention and one or more TNF-α antagonists
(e.g., ENBREL™ and/or REMICADE®). In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the
invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and
one or more integrin αvβ3 antagonists. In another embodiment, a composition comprises one or more antibodies of the
invention, or one or more polypeptides, peptides, or proteins comprising an antibody fragment of the invention, and
VITAXIN™, sipilizumab, palivizumab, an EphA2 inhibitor, or any combination thereof. In addition to prophylactic or
therapeutic agents, the compositions of the invention may also comprise a carrier.

[0381] The compositions of the invention include bulk drug compositions useful in the manufacture of pharmaceutical
compositions (e.g., compositions that are suitable for administration to a subject or patient) which can be used in the
preparation of unit dosage forms (See co-pending U.S. Provisional Appn. filed concurrently herewith (identified by
Attorney Docket Number 10271-126-888) entitled "Anti-IL-9 Antibody Formulations and Uses Thereof" which is incor-
porated by reference herein in its entirety). In a preferred embodiment, a composition of the invention is a pharmaceutical
composition. Such compositions comprise a prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of one or more prophy-
lactic or therapeutic agents (e.g., an antibody of the invention; polypeptide, peptide, or protein comprising an antibody
fragment of the invention, or other prophylactic or therapeutic agent), and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier. Pref-
erably, the pharmaceutical compositions are formulated to be suitable for the route of administration to a subject. In a
preferred embodiment, a pharmaceutical composition of the invention is formulated in single dose vials as a sterile liquid
that contains 10 mM histidine buffer at pH 6.0 and 150 mM sodium chloride. Each 1.0 mL of solution contains 100 mg
of protein, 1.6 mg of histidine and 8.9 mg of sodium chloride in water for optimal stability and solubility. A more detailed
description of liquid formulations containing an antibody of the invention or fragment thereof is provided in a U.S. Pro-
visional Application to be concurrently filed herewith (identified by Attorney Docket Number 10271-126-888),
etitled "Anti-IL-9 Antibody Formulations and Uses Thereof."

[0382] In a specific embodiment, the term "pharmaceutically acceptable" means approved by a regulatory agency of
the Federal or a state government or listed in the U.S. Pharmacopeia or other generally recognized pharmacopeia for
use in animals, and more particularly in humans. The term "carrier" refers to a diluent, adjuvant (e.g., Freund’s adjuvant
(complete and incomplete)), excipient, or vehicle with which the therapeutic is administered. Such pharmaceutical carriers
can be sterile liquids, such as water or saline, including those of petroleum, animal, vegetable or synthetic origin, such
as peanut oil, soybean oil, mineral oil, sesame oil and the like. Water is a preferred carrier when the pharmaceutical
composition is administered intravenously. Saline solutions and aqueous dextrose and glycerol solutions can also be
employed as liquid carriers, particularly for injectable solutions. Suitable pharmaceutical excipients include starch, glu-
cose, lactose, sucrose, gelatin, malt, rice, flour, chalk, silica gel, sodium stearate, glycerol monostearate, talc, sodium
chloride, dried skim milk, glycerol, propylene, glycol, water, ethanol and the like. The composition, if desired, can also
contain minor amounts of wetting or emulsifying agents, or pH buffering agents. These compositions can take the form
of solutions, suspensions, emulsion; tablets, pills, capsules, powders, sustained-release formulations and the like.

[0383] Generally, the ingredients of compositions of the invention are supplied either separately or mixed together in
unit dosage form, for example, as a dry lyophilized powder or water free concentrate in a hermetically sealed container
such as an ampoule or sachette indicating the quantity of active agent. Where the composition is to be administered by
infusion, it can be dispensed with an infusion bottle containing sterile pharmaceutical grade water or saline. Where the
composition is administered by injection, an ampoule of sterile water for injection or saline can be provided so that the
ingredients may be mixed prior to administration.

[0384] The compositions of the invention can be formulated as neutral or salt forms. Pharmaceutically acceptable
salts include those formed with anions such as those derived from hydrochloric, phosphoric, acetic, oxalic, tartaric acids,
etc., and those formed with cations such as those derived from sodium, potassium, ammonium, calcium, ferric hydroxides,
isopropylamine, triethylamine, 2-ethylamino ethanol, histidine, procaine, etc.
[0385] Various delivery systems are known in the art and can be used to administer a prophylactic or therapeutic agent or composition of the invention to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorders, an autoimmune disorders, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, e.g., encapsulation in liposomes, microparticles, microcapsules, recombinant cells capable of expressing the antibody or antibody fragment, receptor-mediated endocytosis (see, e.g., Wu and Wu, J. Biol. Chem. 262:4429-4432 (1987)), construction of a nucleic acid as part of a retroviral or other vector, etc. Methods of administering a therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) of the invention include, but are not limited to, parenteral administration (e.g., intradermal, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, intravenous and subcutaneous), epidural administration, intratumoral administration, and mucosal administration (e.g., intranasal and oral routes). In addition, pulmonary administration can also be employed, e.g., by use of an inhaler or nebulizer, and formulation with an aerosolizing agent. See, e.g., U.S. Patent Nos. 6,019,968, 5,985,320, 5,985,309, 5,934,272, 5,874,064, 5,855,913, 5,290,540, and 4,880,078; and PCT Publication Nos. WO 92/19244, WO 97/32572, WO 97/44013, WO 98/31346, and WO 99/66903, each of which is incorporated herein by reference their entirety. In one embodiment, an antibody, combination therapy, or a composition of the invention is administered using Alkermes AIR™ pulmonary drug delivery technology (Alkermes, Inc., Cambridge, MA). In a specific embodiment, prophylactic or therapeutic agents of the invention are administered intramuscularly, intravenously, intratumorally, orally, intranasally, pulmonary, or subcutaneously. The prophylactic or therapeutic agents may be administered by any convenient route, for example by infusion or bolus injection, by absorption through epithelial or mucocutaneous linings (e.g., oral mucosa, rectal and intestinal mucosa, etc.) and may be administered together with other biologically active agents. Administration can be systemic or local.

[0386] In a specific embodiment, it may be desirable to administer the prophylactic or therapeutic agents of the invention locally to the area in need of treatment; this may be achieved by, for example, and not by way of limitation, local infusion, by injection, or by means of an implant, said implant being of a porous or non-porous material, including membranes and matrices, such as siallastic membranes, polymers, fibrous matrices (e.g., Tissuel®, or collagen matrices. In one embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered locally to the affected area to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection). In another embodiment, an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered locally to the affected area in combination with an effective amount of one or more therapies (e.g., one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents) other than an antibody of the invention to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection). In another embodiment, an effective amount of a therapy such as a mast cell modulator (e.g., astem cell factor (c-kit receptor ligand) inhibitor (e.g., mAb 7H6, mAb 8H7a, pAb 1337, FK506, CsA, dexamethasone, and fluconicinone), a c-kit receptor inhibitor (e.g., STI 571 (formerly known as CGP 57148B)) a mast cell protease inhibitor (e.g., GW-45, GW-56, wortmannin, LY 294002, calphostin C, cytochalasin D, genistein, KT5926, staurosporine, and lactoferrin), and relaxin ("RLX")) is administered locally to the affected area to a subject at risk of or with a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection).

[0387] In yet another embodiment, a therapy of the invention can be delivered in a controlled release or sustained release system. In one embodiment, a pump may be used to achieve controlled or sustained release (see Langer, supra; Sefton, 1987, CRC Crit. Ref. Biomed. Eng. 14:20; Buchwald et al., 1980, Surgery 88:507; Saudek et al., 1989, N. Engl. J. Med. 321:574). In another embodiment, polymeric materials can be used to achieve controlled or sustained release of the therapies of the invention (see e.g., Medical Applications of Controlled Release, Langer and Wise (eds.), CRC Press., Boca Raton, Florida (1974); Controlled Drug Bioavailability, Drug Product Design and Performance, Smolen and Ball (eds.), Wiley, New York (1984); Ranger and Peppas, 1983, J., Macromol. Sci. Rev. Macromol. Chem. 23:61; see also Levy et al., 1985, Science 228:190; During et al., 1989, Ann. Neurol. 25:351; Howard et al., 1989, J. Neurosurg. 71:1-105); U.S. Patent No. 5,679,377; U.S. Patent No. 5,916,597; U.S. Patent No. 5,912,015; U.S. Patent No. 5,989,463; U.S. Patent No. 5,128,326; PCT Publication No. WO 99/15154; and PCT Publication No. WO 99/20253. Examples of polymers used in sustained release formulations include, but are not limited to, poly(2-hydroxy ethyl methacrylate), poly(methyl methacrylate), poly(acrylic acid), poly(ethylene-co-vinyl acetate), poly(methacrylic acid), polyglycolides (PLG), poly(anhydrides, poly(N-vinyl pyrrolidone), poly(vinyl alcohol), polyurea, poly(ethylene glycol), poly(lactides (PLA), poly(lactide-co-glycolides) (PLGA), and polyorthoesters. In a preferred embodiment, the polymer used in a sustained
release formulation is inert, free of leachable impurities, stable on storage, sterile, and biodegradable. In yet another embodiment, a controlled or sustained release system can be placed in proximity of the prophylactic or therapeutic target, thus requiring only a fraction of the systemic dose (see, e.g., Goodson, in Medical Applications of Controlled Release, supra, vol. 2, pp. 115-138 (1984)).


**[0389]** In a specific embodiment, where the composition of the invention is a nucleic acid encoding a prophylactic or therapeutic agent, the nucleic acid can be administered in vivo to promote expression of its encoded prophylactic or therapeutic agent, by constructing it as part of an appropriate nucleic acid expression vector and administering it so that it becomes intracellular, e.g., by use of a retroviral vector (see U.S. Patent No. 4,980,286), or by direct injection, or by use of microparticle bombardment (e.g., a gene gun; Biolistic, Dupont), or coating with lipids or cell-surface receptors or transfecting agents, or by administering it in linkage to a homebox-like peptide which is known to enter the nucleus (see, e.g., Joliot et al., 1991, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 88:1864-1868). Alternatively, a nucleic acid can be introduced intracellularly and incorporated within host cell DNA for expression by homologous recombination.

**[0390]** A pharmaceutical composition of the invention is formulated to be compatible with its intended route of administration. Examples of routes of administration include, but are not limited to, parenteral, e.g., intravenous, intradermal, subcutaneous, oral, intranasal (e.g., inhalation), transdermal (e.g., topical), transmucosal, and rectal administration. In a specific embodiment, the composition is formulated in accordance with routine procedures as a pharmaceutical composition adapted for intravenous, subcutaneous, intramuscular, oral, intranasal, or topical administration to human beings. Typically, compositions for intravenous administration are solutions in sterile isotonic aqueous buffer. Where necessary, the composition may also include a solubilizing agent and a local anesthetic such as lignocaine to ease pain at the site of the injection.

**[0391]** If the compositions of the invention are to be administered topically, the compositions can be formulated in the form of an ointment, cream, transdermal patch, lotion, gel, shampoo, aerosol, solution, emulsion, or other form well-known to one of skill in the art. See, e.g., Remington’s Pharmaceutical Sciences and Introduction to Pharmaceutical Dosage Forms, 19th ed., Mack Pub. Co., Easton, PA (1995). For non-sprayable topical dosage forms, viscous to semi-solid or solid forms comprising a carrier or one or more excipients compatible with topical application and having a dynamic viscosity preferably greater than water are typically employed. Suitable formulations include, without limitation, solutions, suspensions, emulsions, creams, ointments, powders, liniments, salves, and the like, which are, if desired, sterilized or mixed with auxiliary agents (e.g., preservatives, stabilizers, wetting agents, buffers, or salts) for influencing various properties, such as, for example, osmotic pressure. Other suitable topical dosage forms include sprayable aerosol preparations wherein the active ingredient, preferably in combination with a solid or liquid inert carrier, is packaged in a mixture with a pressurized volatile (e.g., a gaseous propellant, such as freon) or in a squeeze bottle. Moisturizers or humectants can also be added to pharmaceutical compositions and dosage forms if desired. Examples of such additional ingredients are well-known in the art.

**[0392]** If the method of the invention comprises intranasal administration of a composition, the composition can be formulated in an aerosol form, spray, mist or in the form of drops. In particular, prophylactic or therapeutic agents for use according to the present invention can be conveniently delivered in the form of an aerosol spray presentation from pressurized packs or a nebuliser, with the use of a suitable propellant (e.g., dichlorodifluoromethane, trichlorofluoromethane, dichlorotetrafluoroethane, carbon dioxide or other suitable gas). In the case of a pressurized aerosol the dosage unit may be determined by providing a valve to deliver a metered amount. Capsules and cartridges (composed of, e.g., gelatin) for use in an inhaler or insufflator may be formulated containing a powder mix of the compound and a suitable powder base such as lactose or starch.

**[0393]** If the method of the invention comprises oral administration, compositions can be formulated orally in the form of tablets, capsules, cachets, gelcaps, solutions, suspensions, and the like. Tablets or capsules can be prepared by conventional means with pharmaceutically acceptable excipients such as binding agents (e.g., pregelatinised maize starch, polyvinylpyrrolidone, or hydroxypropyl methylcellulose); fillers (e.g., lactose, microcrystalline cellulose, or calcium hydrogen phosphate); lubricants (e.g., magnesium stearate, talc, or silica); disintegrants (e.g., potato starch or sodium starch glycolate); or wetting agents (e.g., sodium lauryl sulphate). The tablets may be coated by methods well-known in the art. Liquid preparations for oral administration may take the form of, but not limited to, solutions, syrups or sus-
The method of the invention may comprise pulmonary administration, e.g., by use of an inhaler or nebulizer, of a composition formulated with an aerosolizing agent. See, e.g., U.S. Patent Nos. 6,019,968, 5,985,320, 5,985,309, 5,934,272, 5,874,064, 5,855,913, 5,290,540, and 4,880,078; and PCT Publication Nos. WO 92/19244, WO 97/32572, WO 97/44013, WO 98/31346, and WO 99/66903, each of which is incorporated herein by reference their entirety. In a specific embodiment, an antibody of the invention, combination therapy, and/or composition of the invention is administered using Alkermes AIR™ pulmonary drug delivery technology (Alkermes, Inc., Cambridge, MA).

The method of the invention may comprise administration of a composition formulated for parenteral administration by injection (e.g., by bolus injection or continuous infusion). Formulations for injection may be presented in unit dosage form (e.g., in ampoules or in multi-dose containers) with an added preservative. The compositions may take such forms as suspensions, solutions or emulsions in oily or aqueous vehicles, and may contain formulatory agents such as suspending, stabilizing and/or dispersing agents. Alternatively, the active ingredient may be in powder form for constitute with a suitable vehicle (e.g., sterile pyrogen-free water) before use.

The methods of the invention may additionally comprise of administration of compositions formulated as depot preparations. Such long acting formulations may be administered by implantation (e.g., subcutaneously or intramuscularly) or by intramuscular injection. Thus, for example, the compositions may be formulated with suitable polymeric or hydrophobic materials (e.g., as an emulsion in an acceptable oil) or ion exchange resins, or as sparingly soluble derivatives (e.g., as a sparingly soluble salt).

The methods of the invention encompasses administration of compositions formulated as neutral or salt forms. Pharmaceutically acceptable salts include those formed with anions such as those derived from hydrochloric, phosphoric, acetic, oxalic, tartaric acids, etc., and those formed with cations such as those derived from sodium, potassium, ammonium, calcium, ferric hydroxides, isopropylamine, triethylamine, 2-ethylamino ethanol, histidine, procaine, etc.

Generally, the ingredients of compositions are supplied either separately or mixed together in unit dosage form, for example, as a dry lyophilized powder or water free concentrate in a hermetically sealed container such as an ampoule or sachette indicating the quantity of active agent. Where the mode of administration is infusion, composition can be dispensed with an infusion bottle containing sterile pharmaceutical grade water or saline. Where the mode of administration is by injection, an ampoule of sterile water for injection or saline can be provided so that the ingredients may be mixed prior to administration.

In particular, the invention also provides that one or more of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents, or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention is packaged in a hermetically sealed container such as an ampoule or sachette indicating the quantity of the agent. In one embodiment, one or more of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents, or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention is supplied as a dry sterilized lyophilized powder or water free concentrate in a hermetically sealed container and can be reconstituted (e.g., with water or saline) to the appropriate concentration for administration to a subject. Preferably, one or more of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention is supplied as a dry sterile lyophilized powder in a hermetically sealed container at a unit dosage of at least 5 mg, more preferably at least 10 mg, at least 15 mg, at least 25 mg, at least 35 mg, at least 45 mg, at least 50 mg, at least 75 mg, or at least 100 mg. The lyophilized prophylactic or therapeutic agents or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention should be stored at between 2°C and 8°C in its original container and the prophylactic or therapeutic agents, or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention should be administered within 1 week, preferably within 5 days, within 72 hours, within 48 hours, within 24 hours, within 12 hours, within 6 hours, within 5 hours, within 3 hours, or within 1 hour after being reconstituted. In an alternative embodiment, one or more of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents or pharmaceutical compositions of the invention is supplied in liquid form in a hermetically sealed container indicating the quantity and concentration of the agent. Preferably, the liquid form of the administered composition is supplied in a hermetically sealed container at least 0.25 mg/ml, more preferably at least 0.5 mg/ml, at least 1 mg/ml, at least 2.5 mg/ml, at least 5 mg/ml, at least 8 mg/ml, at least 10 mg/ml, at least 15 mg/kg, at least 25 mg/ml, at least 50 mg/ml, at least 75 mg/ml or at least 100 mg/ml. The liquid form should be stored at between 2°C and 8°C in its original container.

Generally, the ingredients of the compositions of the invention are derived from a subject that is the same species origin or species reactivity as recipient of such compositions. Thus, in a preferred embodiment, human or humanized antibodies are administered to a human patient for therapy or prophylaxis.
5.4.1 Gene Therapy

[0401] In a specific embodiment, nucleotide sequences comprising nucleic acids encoding an antibody of the invention or another prophylactic or therapeutic agent are administered to treat, prevent, manage, and/or ameliorate respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof by way of gene therapy. Gene therapy refers to therapy performed by the administration to a subject of an expressed or expressible nucleic acid. In this embodiment of the invention, the nucleic acids produce their encoded antibody of the invention or prophylactic or therapeutic agent that mediates a prophylactic or therapeutic effect.


[0403] In one embodiment, the method of the invention comprises administration of a composition comprising nucleic acids encoding an antibody of the invention or another prophylactic or therapeutic agent, said nucleic acids being part of an expression vector that expresses an antibody of the invention, another prophylactic or therapeutic agent, or fragments or chimeric proteins or heavy or light chains thereof in a suitable host. In particular, such nucleic acids have promoters, preferably heterologous promoters, operably linked to the antibody coding region, said promoter being inducible or constitutive, and, optionally, tissue-specific. In another embodiment, nucleic acid molecules are used in which the coding sequences of an antibody of the invention or another prophylactic or therapeutic agent and any other desired sequences are flanked by regions that promote homologous recombination at a desired site in the genome, thus providing for intrachromosomal expression of the antibody encoding nucleic acids (Koller and Smithies, 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:8932-8935; Zijlstra et al., 1989, Nature 342:435-438). In specific embodiments, the expressed antibody of the invention or other prophylactic or therapeutic agent is a single chain antibody; alternatively, the nucleic acid sequences include sequences encoding both the heavy and light chains, or fragments thereof, of the antibody of the invention or another prophylactic or therapeutic agent.

[0404] Delivery of the nucleic acids into a subject may be either direct, in which case the subject is directly exposed to the nucleic acid or nucleic acid-carrying vectors, or indirect, in which case, cells are first transformed with the nucleic acids in vitro, then transplanted into the subject. These two approaches are known, respectively, as in vivo or ex vivo gene therapy.

[0405] In a specific embodiment, the nucleic acid sequences are directly administered in vivo, where they are expressed to produce the encoded product. This can be accomplished by any of numerous methods known in the art, e.g., by constructing them as part of an expression vector and administering it so that they become intracellular, e.g., by infection using defective or attenuated retrovirals or other viral vectors (see U.S. Patent No. 4,980,286), or by direct injection of naked DNA, or by use of microparticle bombardment (e.g., a gene gun; Biolistic, Dupont), or coating with lipids or cell-surface receptors or transfecting agents, encapsulation in liposomes, microparticles, or microcapsules, or by administering them in linkage to a peptide which is known to enter the nucleus, by administering it in linkage to a ligand subject to receptor-mediated endocytosis (see, e.g., Wu and Wu, 1987, J. Biol. Chem. 262:4429-4432) (which can be used to target cell types specifically expressing the receptors). In another embodiment, nucleic acid-ligand complexes can be formed in which the ligand comprises a fusogenic viral peptide to disrupt endosomes, allowing the nucleic acid to avoid lysosomal degradation. In yet another embodiment, the nucleic acid can be targeted in vivo for cell specific uptake and expression, by targeting a specific receptor (see, e.g., International Publication Nos. WO 92/06180; WO 92/22635; WO92/20316; WO93/14188; and WO 93/20221). Alternatively, the nucleic acid can be introduced intracellularly and incorporated within host cell DNA for expression, by homologous recombination (Koller and Smithies, 1989, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 86:8932-8935; and Zijlstra et al., 1989, Nature 342:435-438).

[0406] In a specific embodiment, viral vectors that contains nucleic acid sequences encoding an antibody of the invention, another prophylactic or therapeutic agent, or fragments thereof are used. For example, a retroviral vector can be used (see Miller et al., 1993, Meth. Enzymol. 217:581-599). These retroviral vectors contain the components necessary for the correct packaging of the viral genome and integration into the host cell DNA. The nucleic acid sequences encoding an antibody of the invention or another prophylactic or therapeutic agent to be used in gene therapy are cloned into one or more vectors, which facilitates delivery of the gene into a subject. More detail about retroviral vectors can be found in Boesen et al., 1994, Biotherapy 6:291-302, which describes the use of of retroviral vector to deliver the mdr 1 gene to hematopoietic stem cells in order to make the stem cells more resistant to chemotherapy. Other references illustrating the use of retroviral vectors in gene therapy are: Clowes et al., 1994, J. Clin. Invest. 93:644-651; Klein et al., 1994, Blood 83:1467-1473; Salmons and Gunzberg, 1993, Human Gene Therapy 4:129-141; and Grossman and Wilson, 1993, Curr. Opin. in Genetics and Devel., 3:110-114.
Adenoviruses are other viral vectors that can be used in gene therapy. Adenoviruses are especially attractive vehicles for delivering genes to respiratory epithelia. Adenoviruses naturally infect respiratory epithelia where they cause a mild disease. Other targets for adenovirus-based delivery systems are liver, the central nervous system, endothelial cells, and muscle. Adenoviruses have the advantage of being capable of infecting non-dividing cells. Kozarsky and Wilson, 1993, Current Opinion in Genetics and Development 3:499-503 present a review of adenovirus-based gene therapy. Bout et al., 1994, Human Gene Therapy 5:3-10 demonstrated the use of adenovirus vectors to transfer genes to the respiratory epithelia of rhesus monkeys. Other instances of the use of adenoviruses in gene therapy can be found in Rosenfeld et al., 1991, Science 252:431-434; Rosenfeld et al., 1992, Cell 68:143-155; Mastrangeli et al., 1993, J. Clin. Invest. 91:225-234; PCT Publication W094/12649; and Wang et al., 1995, Gene Therapy 2:775-783. In a preferred embodiment, adenovirus vectors are used.


Another approach to gene therapy involves transferring a gene to cells in tissue culture by such methods as electroporation, lipofection, calcium phosphate mediated transfection, or viral infection. Usually, the method of transfer includes the transfer of a selectable marker to the cells. The cells are then placed under selection to isolate those cells that have taken up and are expressing the transferred gene. Those cells are then delivered to a subject.

In this embodiment, the nucleic acid is introduced into a cell prior to administration in vivo of the resulting recombinant cell. Such introduction can be carried out by any method known in the art, including but not limited to transfection, electroporation, microinjection, infection with a viral or bacteriophage vector containing the nucleic acid sequences, cell fusion, chromosome-mediated gene transfer, microcell-mediated gene transfer, spheroplast fusion, etc. Numerous techniques are known in the art for the introduction of foreign genes into cells (see, e.g., Loeffler and Behr, 1993, Meth. Enzymol. 217:599-618; Cohen et al., 1993, Meth. Enzymol. 217:618-644; Clin. Pharma. ther.29.69-92 (1985)) and may be used in accordance with the present invention, provided that the necessary developmental and physiological functions of the recipient cells are not disrupted. The technique should provide for the stable transfer of the nucleic acid to the cell, so that the nucleic acid is expressible by the cell and preferably heritable and expressible by its cell progeny.

The resulting recombinant cells can be delivered to a subject by various methods known in the art. Recombinant blood cells (e.g., hematopoietic stem or progenitor cells) are preferably administered intravenously. The amount of cells envisioned for use depends on the several factors including, but not limited to, the desired effects and the patient state, and can be determined by one skilled in the art.

Cells into which a nucleic acid can be introduced for purposes of gene therapy encompass any desired, available cell type, and include but are not limited to epithelial cells, endothelial cells, keratinocytes, fibroblasts, muscle cells, hepatocytes; blood cells such as T lymphocytes, B lymphocytes, monocytes, macrophages, neutrophils, eosinophils, mast cells, megakaryocytes, granulocytes; various stem or progenitor cells, in particular hematopoietic stem or progenitor cells (e.g., as obtained from bone marrow, umbilical cord blood, peripheral blood, fetal liver, etc.). In a preferred embodiment, the cell used for gene therapy is autologous to the subject.

In an embodiment in which recombinant cells are used in gene therapy, nucleic acid sequences encoding an antibody or fragment thereof are introduced into the cells such that they are expressible by the cells or their progeny, and the recombinant cells are then administered in vivo for therapeutic effect. In a specific embodiment, stem or progenitor cells are used. Any stem and/or progenitor cells which can be isolated and maintained in vitro can potentially be used in accordance with this embodiment of the present invention (see e.g., PCT Publication WO 94/08598; Stemple and Anderson, 1992, Cell 7:1:973-985; Rheinwald, 1980, Meth. Cell Bio. 21A:229; and Pittelkow and Scott, 1986, Mayo Clinic Proc. 61:771).

In a specific embodiment, the nucleic acid to be introduced for purposes of gene therapy comprises an inducible promoter operably linked to the coding region, such that expression of the nucleic acid is controllable by controlling the presence or absence of the appropriate inducer of transcription.

5.5 DOSAGE & FREQUENCY OF ADMINISTRATION

The amount of a prophylactic or therapeutic agent or a composition of the invention which will be effective in the prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infections (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof can be determined by standard clinical methods. The frequency and dosage will vary also according to factors specific for each patient depending on the specific therapies (e.g., the specific therapeutic or prophylactic agent or agents) administered, the severity of the disorder, disease, or condition, the route of administration, as well as age, body, weight, response, and the past medical history of the patient. For example, the dosage of a prophylactic or therapeutic agent or a composition of the invention which will be effective in
the treatment, prevention, management, and/or amelioration of a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infections (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof can be determined by administering the composition to an animal model such as, e.g., the animal models disclosed herein or known in to those skilled in the art. In addition, in vitro assays may optionally be employed to help identify optimal dosage ranges. Suitable regimens can be selected by one skilled in the art by considering such factors and by following, for example, dosages are reported in literature and recommended in the Physician’s Desk Reference (57th ed., 2003).

[0416] Exemplary doses of a small molecule include milligram or microgram amounts of the small molecule per kilogram of subject or sample weight (e.g., about 1 microgram per kilogram to about 500 milligrams per kilogram, about 100 micrograms per kilogram to about 5 milligrams per kilogram, or about 1 microgram per kilogram to about 50 micrograms per kilogram).

[0417] For antibodies, proteins, polypeptides, peptides and fusion proteins encompassed by the invention, the dosage administered to a patient is typically 0.0001 mg/kg to 100 mg/kg of the patient’s body weight. Preferably, the dosage administered to a patient is between 0.0001 mg/kg and 20 mg/kg, 0.0001 mg/kg and 10 mg/kg, 0.0001 mg/kg and 5 mg/kg, 0.0001 and 2 mg/kg, 0.0001 and 1 mg/kg, 0.0001 mg/kg and 0.75 mg/kg, 0.0001 mg/kg and 0.5 mg/kg, 0.0001 mg/kg to 0.25 mg/kg, 0.0001 to 0.15 mg/kg, 0.0001 to 0.10 mg/kg, 0.001 to 0.25 mg/kg or 0.01 to 0.10 mg/kg of the patient’s body weight. Generally, human antibodies have a longer half-life within the human body than antibodies from other species due to the immune response to the foreign polypeptides. Thus lower dosages of human antibodies and less frequent administration is often possible. Further, the dosage and frequency of administration of antibodies of the invention or fragments thereof may be reduced by enhancing uptake and tissue penetration of the antibodies by modifications such as, for example, lipidation.

[0418] In a specific embodiment, the dosage administered to a patient will be calculated using the patient’s weight in kilograms (kg) multiplied by the dose to be administered in mg/kg. The required volume (in mL) to be given is then determined by taking the mg dose required divided by the concentration of the antibody or fragment thereof in the formulations (100 mg/mL). The final calculated required volume will be obtained by pooling the contents of as many vials as are necessary into syringe(s) to administer the drug. A maximum volume of 2.0 mL of antibody or fragment thereof in the formulations can be injected per site.

[0419] In a specific embodiment, the dosage of antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention administered to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient is 150 μg/kg or less, preferably 125 μg/kg or less, 100 μg/kg or less, 95 μg/kg or less, 90 μg/kg or less, 85 μg/kg or less, 80 μg/kg or less, 75 μg/kg or less, 70 μg/kg or less, 65 μg/kg or less, 60 μg/kg or less, 55 μg/kg or less, 50 μg/kg or less, 45 μg/kg or less, 40 μg/kg or less, 35 μg/kg or less, 30 μg/kg or less, 25 μg/kg or less, 20 μg/kg or less, 15 μg/kg or less, 10 μg/kg or less, 5 μg/kg or less, 2.5 μg/kg or less, 2 μg/kg or less, 1.5 μg/kg or less, 1 μg/kg or less, 0.5 μg/kg or less, or 0.5 μg/kg or less of a patient’s body weight. In another embodiment, the dosage of the antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention administered to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof in a patient is a unit dose of 0.1 mg to 20 mg, 0.1 mg to 15 mg, 0.1 mg to 12 mg, 0.1 mg to 10 mg, 0.1 mg to 8 mg, 0.1 mg to 7 mg, 0.1 mg to 5 mg, 0.1 to 2.5 mg, 0.25 mg to 20 mg, 0.25 to 15 mg, 0.25 to 12 mg, 0.25 to 10 mg, 0.25 to 8 mg, 0.25 mg to 7 mg, 0.25 mg to 5 mg, 0.25 mg to 2.5 mg, 1 mg to 20 mg, 1 mg to 15 mg, 1 mg to 12 mg, 1 mg to 10 mg, 1 mg to 8 mg, 1 mg to 7 mg, 1 mg to 5 mg, or 1 mg to 2.5 mg.

[0420] In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention, wherein the an effective amount of said antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies prevents at least 20% to 25%, preferably at least 25% to 30%, at least 30% to 35%, at least 35% to 40%, at least 40% to 45%, at least 45% to 50%, at least 50% to 55%, at least 55% to 60%, at least 60% to 65%, at least 65% to 70%, at least 70% to 75%, at least 75% to 80%, or up to at least 85% of endogenous IL-9 from binding to its receptor. In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention, wherein the dose of an effective amount of said antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies reduces and/or inhibits mast cell degranulation at least 20% to 25%, preferably at least 25% to 30%, at least 30% to 35%, at least 35% to 40%, at least 40% to 45%, at least 45% to 50%, at least 50% to 55%, at least 55% to 60%, at least 60% to 65%, at least 65% to 70%, at least 70% to 75%, at least 75% to 80%, at least 80 to 85%, at least 85% to 90%, at least 90% to 95%, or at least 95% to 98% relative to a control such as PBS in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay well-known in the art. In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions,
or combination therapies of the invention, wherein the dose of an effective amount of said antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies reduces and/or inhibits mast cell activation at least 20% to 25%, preferably at least 25% to 30%, at least 30% to 35%, at least 35% to 40%, at least 40% to 45%, at least 45% to 50%, at least 50% to 55%, at least 55% to 60%, at least 60% to 65%, at least 65% to 70%, at least 70% to 75%, at least 75% to 80%, at least 80% to 85%, at least 85% to 90%, at least 90% to 95%, or at least 95% to 98% relative to a control such as PBS in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay well-known in the art. In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention, wherein the dose of an effective amount of said antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies reduces and/or inhibits mast cell proliferation at least 20% to 25%, preferably at least 25% to 30%, at least 30% to 35%, at least 35% to 40%, at least 40% to 45%, at least 45% to 50%, at least 50% to 55%, at least 55% to 60%, at least 60% to 65%, at least 65% to 70%, at least 70% to 75%, at least 75% to 80%, at least 80% to 85%, at least 85% to 90%, at least 90% to 95%, or at least 95% to 98% relative to a control such as PBS in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay well-known in the art. In certain embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention, wherein the dose of an effective amount of said antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies reduces and/or inhibits mast cell infiltration at least 20% to 25%, preferably at least 25% to 30%, at least 30% to 35%, at least 35% to 40%, at least 40% to 45%, at least 45% to 50%, at least 50% to 55%, at least 55% to 60%, at least 60% to 65%, at least 65% to 70%, at least 70% to 75%, at least 75% to 80%, at least 80% to 85%, at least 85% to 90%, at least 90% to 95%, or at least 95% to 98% relative to a control such as PBS in an in vitro and/or in vivo assay well-known in the art. In yet other embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention to achieve a serum titer of at least 0.1 μg/ml of the antibodies of the invention. In accordance with these embodiments, a subject may be administered 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 or more subsequent doses.

[0421] In other embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention, wherein the dose of an effective amount achieves a serum titer of at least 0.1 μg/ml, at least 0.5 μg/ml, at least 1 μg/ml, at least 2 μg/ml, at least 5 μg/ml, at least 6 μg/ml, at least 10 μg/ml, at least 15 μg/ml, at least 20 μg/ml, at least 25 μg/ml, at least 50 μg/ml, at least 100 μg/ml, at least 150 μg/ml, at least 200 μg/ml, at least 250 μg/ml, at least 300 μg/ml, at least 350 μg/ml, at least 375 μg/ml, or at least 400 μg/ml of the antibodies of the invention. In yet other embodiments, a subject is administered one or more doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention to achieve a serum titer of at least 0.1 μg/ml, at least 0.5 μg/ml, at least 1 μg/ml, at least 2 μg/ml, at least 5 μg/ml, at least 6 μg/ml, at least 10 μg/ml, at least 15 μg/ml, at least 20 μg/ml, at least 25 μg/ml, at least 50 μg/ml, at least 100 μg/ml, at least 125 μg/ml, at least 150 μg/ml, at least 175 μg/ml, at least 200 μg/ml, at least 250 μg/ml, at least 300 μg/ml, at least 350 μg/ml, at least 375 μg/ml, or at least 400 μg/ml of the antibodies and a subsequent dose of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention is administered to maintain a serum titer of at least 0.1 μg/ml, 0.5 μg/ml, 1 μg/ml, at least 2 μg/ml, at least 5 μg/ml, at least 6 μg/ml, at least 10 μg/ml, at least 15 μg/ml, at least 20 μg/ml, at least 25 μg/ml, at least 50 μg/ml, at least 100 μg/ml, at least 125 μg/ml, at least 150 μg/ml, at least 175 μg/ml, at least 200 μg/ml, at least 225 μg/ml, at least 250 μg/ml, at least 275 μg/ml, at least 300 μg/ml, at least 325 μg/ml, at least 350 μg/ml, at least 375 μg/ml, or at least 400 μg/ml of the antibodies of the invention. In accordance with these embodiments, a subject may be administered 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 or more subsequent doses.

[0422] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, or treating a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof a dose of at least 10 μg, preferably at least 15 μg, at least 20 μg, at least 25 μg, at least 30 μg, at least 35 μg, at least 40 μg, at least 45 μg, at least 50 μg, at least 55 μg, at least 60 μg, at least 65 μg, at least 70 μg, at least 75 μg, at least 80 μg, at least 85 μg, at least 90 μg, at least 95 μg, at least 100 μg, at least 105 μg, at least 110 μg, at least 115 μg, or at least 120 μg of one or more antibodies, combination therapies, or compositions of the invention. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, said methods comprising administering to a subject in need thereof a dose of at least 10 μg, preferably at least 15 μg, at least 20 μg, at least 25 μg, at least 30 μg, at least 35 μg, at least 40 μg, at least 45 μg, at least 50 μg, at least 55 μg, at least 60 μg, at least 65 μg, at least 70 μg, at least 75 μg, at least 80 μg, at least 85 μg, at least 90 μg, at least 95 μg, at least 100 μg, at least 105 μg, at least 110 μg, at least 115 μg, or at least 120 μg of one or more antibodies, combination therapies, or compositions of the invention once every 3 days, preferably, once every 4 days, once every 5 days, once every 6 days, once every 7 days, once every 8 days, once every 10 days, once every two weeks, once every three weeks, or once a month.

[0423] The present invention provides methods of preventing, treating, managing, or preventing a disease or disorder
associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising: (a) administering to a subject in need thereof one or more doses of a prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of one or more antibodies, combination therapies, or compositions of the invention; and (b) monitoring the plasma level/concentration of the said administered antibody or antibodies in said subject after administration of a certain number of doses of the said antibody or antibodies. Moreover, preferably, said certain number of doses is 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, or 12 doses of a prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount one or more antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention.

[0424] In a specific embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising: (a) administering to a subject in need thereof a dose of at least 10 μg (preferably at least 15 μg, at least 20 μg, at least 25 μg, at least 30 μg, at least 35 μg, at least 40 μg, at least 45 μg, at least 50 μg, at least 55 μg, at least 60 μg, at least 65 μg, at least 70 μg, at least 75 μg, at least 80 μg, at least 85 μg, at least 90 μg, at least 95 μg, or at least 100 μg) of one or more antibodies of the invention; and (b) monitoring the plasma level of the antibody or antibodies administered in said subject is less than 0.1 μg/ml, preferably less than 0.25 μg/ml, less than 0.5 μg/ml, less than 0.75 μg/ml, or less than 1 μg/ml. In another embodiment, the invention provides a method of preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof, said method comprising: (a) administering to a subject in need thereof one or more doses of at least 10 μg (preferably at least 15 μg, at least 20 μg, at least 25 μg, at least 30 μg, at least 35 μg, at least 40 μg, at least 45 μg, at least 50 μg, at least 55 μg, at least 60 μg, at least 65 μg, at least 70 μg, at least 75 μg, at least 80 μg, at least 85 μg, at least 90 μg, at least 95 μg, or at least 100 μg) of one or more antibodies of the invention; (b) monitoring the plasma level of the administered antibody or antibodies of the invention in said subject after the administration of a certain number of doses; and (c) administering a subsequent dose of the antibody or antibodies of the invention when the plasma level of the administered antibody or antibodies in said subject is less than 0.1 μg/ml, preferably less than 0.25 μg/ml, less than 0.5 μg/ml, less than 0.75 μg/ml, or less than 1 μg/ml. Preferably, said certain number of doses is 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, or 12 doses of an effective amount of one or more antibodies of the invention.

[0425] Therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents), other than antibodies of the invention, which have been or are currently being used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof can be administered in combination with one or more antibodies of the invention according to the methods of the invention to treat, manage, prevent, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof. Preferably, the dosages of prophylactic or therapeutic agents used in combination therapies of the invention are lower than those which have been or are currently being used to prevent, treat, manage, and/or ameliorate a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof. The recommended dosages of agents currently used for the prevention, treatment, management, or amelioration of a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disease, an inflammatory disease, a proliferative disease, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof can be obtained from any reference in the art including, but not limited to, Hardman et al., eds., 2001, Goodman & Gilman’s The Pharmacological Basis Of Therapeutics, 10th ed., McGraw-Hill, New York; Physician’s Desk Reference (PDR) 57th ed., 2003, Medical Economics Co., Inc., Montvale, NJ, which are incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

[0426] In various embodiments, the therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) are administered less than 5 minutes apart, less than 30 minutes apart, 1 hour apart, at about 1 hour apart, at about 1 to about 2 hours apart, at about
2 hours to about 3 hours apart, at about 3 hours to about 4 hours apart, at about 4 hours to about 5 hours apart, at about 5 hours to about 6 hours apart, at about 6 hours to about 7 hours apart, at about 7 hours to about 8 hours apart, at about 8 hours to about 9 hours apart, at about 9 hours to about 10 hours apart, at about 10 hours to about 11 hours apart, at about 11 hours to about 12 hours apart, at about 12 hours to 18 hours apart, 18 hours to 24 hours apart, 24 hours to 36 hours apart, 36 hours to 48 hours apart, 48 hours to 52 hours apart, 52 hours to 60 hours apart, 60 hours to 72 hours apart, 72 hours to 84 hours apart, 84 hours to 96 hours apart, or 96 hours to 120 hours part. In preferred embodiments, two or more therapies are administered within the same patent visit.

In certain embodiments, one or more antibodies of the invention and one or more other therapies (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agents) are cyclically administered. Cycling therapy involves the administration of a first therapy (e.g., a first prophylactic or therapeutic agent) for a period of time, followed by the administration of a second therapy (e.g., a second prophylactic or therapeutic agent) for a period of time, optionally, followed by the administration of a third therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) for a period of time and so forth, and repeating this sequential administration, i.e., the cycle in order to reduce the development of resistance to one of the therapies, to avoid or reduce the side effects of one of the therapies, and/or to improve the efficacy of the therapies.

In certain embodiments, the administration of the same antibodies of the invention may be repeated and the administrations may be separated by at least 1 day, 2 days, 3 days, 5 days, 10 days, 15 days, 30 days, 45 days, 2 months, 75 days, 3 months, or at least 6 months. In other embodiments, the administration of the same therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) other than an antibody of the invention may be repeated and the administration may be separated by at least at least 1 day, 2 days, 3 days, 5 days, 10 days, 15 days, 30 days, 45 days, 2 months, 75 days, 3 months, or at least 6 months.

5.6 BIOLOGICAL ASSAYS

5.6.1 Immunospecificity of Antibodies of the Invention

Antibodies of the present invention or fragments thereof may be characterized in a variety of ways well-known to one of skill in the art. In particular, antibodies of the invention or fragments thereof may be assayed for the ability to immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide. Such an assay may be performed in solution (e.g., Houghten, 1992, Bio/Techniques 13:412-421), on beads (Lam, 1991, Nature 354:82-84), on chips (Fodor, 1993, Nature 364:555-556), on bacteria (U.S. Patent No. 5,223,409), on spores (U.S. Patent Nos. 5,571,698; 5,403,484; and 5,223,409), on plasmids (Cull et al., 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89:1865-1869) or on phage (Scott and Smith, 1990, Science 249:386-390; Cwirla et al., 1990, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 87:6378-6382; and Felici, 1991, J. Mol. Biol. 222:301-310) (each of these references is incorporated herein in its entirety by reference). Antibodies or fragments thereof that have been identified to immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide can then be assayed for their specificity and affinity for an IL-9 polypeptide.

The antibodies of the invention or fragments thereof may be assayed for immunospecific binding to an IL-9 polypeptide and cross-reactivity with other antigens by any method known in the art. Immunoassays which can be used to analyze immunospecific binding and cross-reactivity include, but are not limited to, competitive and non-competitive assay systems using techniques such as western blots, radioimmunoassays, ELISA (enzyme linked immunosorbent assay), "sandwich" immunoassays, immunoprecipitation assays, precipitin reactions, gel diffusion precipitin reactions, immunodiffusion assays, agglutination assays, complement-fixation assays, immunoradiometric assays, fluorescent immunoassays, protein A immunoassays, to name but a few. Such assays are routine and well known in the art (see, e.g., Ausbel et al., eds., 1994, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Vol. 1, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety). Exemplary immunoassays are described briefly below (but are not intended by way of limitation).

Immunoprecipitation protocols generally comprise lysing a population of cells in a lysis buffer such as RIPA buffer (1% NP-40 or Triton X-100, 1% sodium deoxycholate, 0.1% SDS, 0.15 M NaCl, 0.01 M sodium phosphate at pH 7.2, 1% Trasylol) supplemented with protein phosphatase and/or protease inhibitors (e.g., EDTA, PMSF, aprotinin, sodium vanadate), adding the antibody of interest to the cell lysate, incubating for a period of time (e.g., 1 to 4 hours) at 40°C, adding protein A or protein G sepharose beads to the cell lysate, incubating for about an hour or more at 40°C, washing the beads in lysis buffer and resuspending the beads in SDS/sample buffer. The ability of the antibody of interest to immunoprecipitate a particular antigen can be assessed by, e.g., western blot analysis. One of skill in the art would be knowledgeable as to the parameters that can be modified to increase the binding of the antibody to an antigen and decrease the background (e.g., pre-clearing the cell lysate with sepharose beads). For further discussion regarding immunoprecipitation protocols see, e.g., Ausbel et al., eds., 1994, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Vol. 1, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York at 10.16.1.

Western blot analysis generally comprises preparing protein samples, electrophoresis of the protein samples in a polyacrylamide gel (e.g., 8%-20% SDS-PAGE depending on the molecular weight of the antigen), transferring the
protein sample from the polyacrylamide gel to a membrane such as nitrocellulose, PVDF or nylon, incubating the membrane in blocking solution (e.g., PBS with 3% BSA or non-fat milk), washing the membrane in washing buffer (e.g., PBS-Tween 20), incubating the membrane with primary antibody (the antibody of interest) diluted in blocking buffer, washing the membrane in washing buffer, incubating the membrane with a secondary antibody (which recognizes the primary antibody, e.g., an anti-human antibody) conjugated to an enzymatic substrate (e.g., horseradish peroxidase or alkaline phosphatase) or radioactive molecule (e.g., 32P or 125I) diluted in blocking buffer, washing the membrane in wash buffer, and detecting the presence of the antigen. One of skill in the art would be knowledgeable as to the parameters that can be modified to increase the signal detected and to reduce the background noise. For further discussion regarding western blot protocols see, e.g., Ausubel et al, eds, 1994, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Vol. 1, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York at 10.8.1.

[0433] ELISAs comprise preparing antigen, coating the well of a 96 well microtiter plate with the antigen, adding the antibody of interest conjugated to a detectable compound such as an enzymatic substrate (e.g., horseradish peroxidase or alkaline phosphatase) to the well and incubating for a period of time, and detecting the presence of the antigen. In ELISAs the antibody of interest does not have to be conjugated to a detectable compound; instead, a second antibody (which recognizes the antibody of interest) conjugated to a detectable compound may be added to the well. Further, instead of coating the well with the antigen, the antibody may be coated to the well. In this case, a second antibody conjugated to a detectable compound may be added following the addition of the antigen of interest to the coated well. One of skill in the art would be knowledgeable as to the parameters that can be modified to increase the signal detected as well as other variations of ELISAs known in the art. In a preferred embodiment, an ELISA may be performed by coating a high binding 96-well microtiter plate (Costar) with 2μg/ml of rhu-IL-9 in PBS overnight. Following three washes with PBS, the plate is incubated with three-fold serial dilutions of Fab at 25°C for 1 hour. Following another three washes of PBS, 1μg/ml anti-human kappa-alkaline phosphatase-conjugate is added and the plate is incubated for 1 hour at 25°C. Following three washes with PBST, the alkaline phosphatase activity is determined in 50μl/AMP/PPMP substrate. The reactions are stopped and the absorbance at 560 nm is determined with a VMAX microplate reader. For further discussion regarding ELISAs see, e.g., Ausubel et al, eds, 1994, Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Vol. 1, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York at 11.2.1.

[0434] The binding affinity of an antibody to an antigen and the off-rate of an antibody-antigen interaction can be determined by competitive binding assays. One example of a competitive binding assay is a radioimmunoassay comprising the incubation of labeled antigen (e.g., 3H or 125I) with the antibody of interest in the presence of increasing amounts of unlabeled antigen, and the detection of the antibody bound to the labeled antigen. The affinity of the antibody of the present invention or a fragment thereof for an IL-9 polypeptide and the binding off-rates can be determined from the data by scatchard plot analysis. Competition with a second antibody can also be determined using radioimmunoassays. In this case, an IL-9 polypeptide is incubated with an antibody of the present invention conjugated to a labeled compound (e.g., 3H or 125I) in the presence of increasing amounts of an unlabeled second antibody.

[0435] In a preferred embodiment, BIAcore kinetic analysis is used to determine the binding on and off rates of antibodies of the invention to an IL-9 polypeptide. BIAcore kinetic analysis comprises analyzing the binding and dissociation of an IL-9 polypeptide from chips with immobilized antibodies of the invention on their surface. A typical BIAcore kinetic study involves the injection of 250 μL of an antibody reagent (mAb, Fab) at varying concentration in HBS buffer containing 0.005% Tween-20 over a sensor chip surface, onto which has been immobilized the antigen. The flow rate is maintained constant at 75 μL/min. Dissociation data is collected for 15 min. or longer as necessary. Following each injection/dissociation cycle, the bound mAb is removed from the antigen surface using brief, 1 min. pulses of dilute acid, typically 10-100 mM HCl, though other regenerants are employed as the circumstances warrant. More specifically, for measurement of the rates of association, k_on, and dissociation, k_off, the antigen is directly immobilized onto the sensor chip surface through the use of standard amine coupling chemistries, namely the EDC/NHS method (EDC= N-diethylaminopropyl)-carbodiimide). Briefly, a 5-100 mM solution of the antigen in 10mM NaOAc, pH4 or pH5 is prepared and passed over the EDC/NHS-activated surface until approximately 30-50 RU’s worth of antigen are immobilized. Following this, the unreacted active esters are “capped” off with an injection of 1M Et-NH2. A blank surface, containing no antigen, is prepared under identical immobilization conditions for reference purposes. Once an appropriate surface has been prepared, a suitable dilution series of each one of the antibody reagents is prepared in HBS/Tween-20, and passed over both the antigen and reference cell surfaces, which are connected in series. The range of antibody concentrations that are prepared varies, depending on what the equilibrium binding constant, KD, is estimated to be. As described above, the bound antibody is removed after each injection/dissociation cycle using an appropriate regenerant.

[0436] The antibodies of the invention or fragments thereof can also be assayed for their ability to inhibit the binding of IL-9 to its host cell receptor using techniques known to those of skill in the art. For example, cells expressing IL-9 receptor can be contacted with IL-9 in the presence or absence of an antibody or fragment thereof and the ability of the antibody or fragment thereof to inhibit IL-9’s binding can be measured by, for example, flow cytometry or a scintillation assay. IL-9 or the antibody or antibody fragment can be labeled with a detectable compound such as a radioactive label (e.g., 32P, 35S, and 125I) or a fluorescent label (e.g., fluorescein isothiocyanate, rhodamine, phycoerythrin, phycocyanin,
allophycocyanin, o-phthalaldehyde and fluorescamine) to enable detection of an interaction between IL-9 and its host cell receptor. Alternatively, the ability of antibodies or fragments thereof to inhibit IL-9 from binding to its receptor can be determined in cell-free assays. For example, an IL-9 polypeptide can be contacted with an antibody or fragment thereof and the ability of the antibody or antibody fragment to inhibit the IL-9 polypeptide from binding to its host cell receptor can be determined. Preferably, the antibody or the antibody fragment is immobilized on a solid support and an IL-9 polypeptide is labeled with a detectable compound. Alternatively, an IL-9 polypeptide is immobilized on a solid support and the antibody or fragment thereof is labeled with a detectable compound. An IL-9 may be partially or completely purified (e.g., partially or completely free of other polypeptides) or part of a cell lysate. Further, an IL-9 polypeptide may be a fusion protein comprising IL-9, a derivative, analog or fragment thereof and a domain such as glutathione-S-transferase. Alternatively, an IL-9 polypeptide can be biotinylated using techniques well known to those of skill in the art (e.g., biotinylation kit, Pierce Chemicals; Rockford, IL).

The ability of antibodies or fragments of the invention to inhibit IL-9 from binding to its host cell receptor may be measured by cell proliferation assays. For example, the murine TS1-RA3 T cell line expressing both human and murine IL-9Rα may be grown continuously in growth medium (DMEM) containing rhuIL-9 (25 ng/ml, R & D Systems). Upon withdrawal of rhuIL-9, TS1-RA3 undergoes cell death in 18-24 hours. TS1-RA3 cells grown in RPMI 1640 (ATCC) medium supplemented with 10% FBS and 25 ng/ml rHu-IL9. Prior to the assay, the cells are washed with media containing no IL-9 and resuspended at 5 X 10⁵ cells/ml in media containing 2 ng/ml rhuIL-9. The cells are distributed into a black clear bottom non-binding 96-well microtiter plate (100 µl cells/well) and 100 ml of serially diluted variant FabS is then added to the plate. The plate is incubated at 72 hours at 37°C, 5% CO2. 20 µl/well of Alamar blue® is added, and the cells are incubated for an additional 4-5 hours. Cell metabolism is quantitated using a fluorometer with excitation at 555 nm and emission at 590 nm. The ability of antibodies or fragments of the invention to inhibit IL-9 from binding to its host cell receptor may also be measured by a cell binding assay, such as an IL-9 binding ELISA assay. For example, each well of a 96-well ELISA plate is coated with 100 µL of IL-9 antibodies or antibody fragment of the invention overnight at 2 to 8°C. The plate is washed three times with PBS/0.5% Tween-20 buffer, and is blocked for 1 hour at ambient temperature with PBS/0.1 % Tween-20 buffer, 1% (w/v) BSA. After washing the plate, 100 µL of a Reference Standard, samples and controls are loaded onto the assay plate and incubated at ambient temperature for 1 hour. After washing, 100 µL of horseradish peroxidase-labeled (HRP) goat anti-human IgG at a 1:15,000 dilution is added to the assay plate. The plate is washed and 100 µL/well of 3, 3',5,5'-tetramethylbenzidine (TMB) substrate is added to the plate and incubated at ambient temperature in the dark for 10 minutes. The enzymatic reaction is stopped by the addition of 50 µL/well of 2N sulfuric acid. The absorbance at 450 nm is measured using a microplate reader. Samples are dispositioned as pass/fail based on the parallelism of the sample curve to the Reference Standard curve, and the ED₅₀ value of the sample falling in the range of 3.91-31.91 ng/mL.

5.6.2 In Vitro Studies

The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can be tested in vitro and/or in vivo for their ability to modulate the biological activity of immune cells (e.g., T cells, neutrophils, and mast cells), endothelial cells, and epithelial cells. The ability of an antibody, composition, or combination therapy of the invention to modulate the biological activity of immune cells (e.g., T cells, B cells, mast cells, macrophages, neutrophils, and eosinophils), endothelial cells, and epithelial cells can be assessed by: detecting the expression of antigens (e.g., activation of genes by IL-9, such as, but not limited to, mucin genes (e.g., MUC2, MUC5AC, MUC5B, and MUC6) and genes involved in lymphocyte activation (e.g., Lgamma-6A/E)); detecting the proliferation of immune cells, endothelia cells and/or epithelial cells; detecting the activation of signaling molecules (e.g., the phosphorylation of Stat2, the phosphorylation of Jak3, or the phosphorylation of the IL-9R); detecting the effector function of immune cells (e.g., T cells, B cells, mast cells, macrophages, neutrophils, and eosinophils), endothelial cells, and/or epithelial cells; or detecting the differentiation of immune cells, endothelial cells, and/or epithelial cells. Techniques known to those of skill in the art can be used for measuring these activities. For example, cellular proliferation can be assayed by 3H-thymidine incorporation assays and trypan blue cell counts. Antigen expression can be assayed, for example, by immunoassays including, but are not limited to, competitive and non-competitive assay systems using techniques such as western blots, immunohistochemistry, radioimmunoassays, ELISA (enzyme linked immunosorbent assay), "sandwich" immunoassays, immuno precipitation assays, precipitin reactions, gel diffusion precipitin reactions, immuno diffusion assays, agglutination assays, complement fixation assays, immunoradiometric assays, fluorescent immunoassays, protein A immunoassays, and FACS analysis. The activation of signaling molecules can be assayed, for example, by kinase assays and electrophoretic shift assays (EMSAs). Mast cell degranulation can be assayed, for example, by measuring serotonin (5-HT) release or histamine release with high-performance liquid chromatography (see, e.g., Taylor et al. 1995 Immunology 86(3): 427-433 and Kurosawa et al., 1998 Clin Exp Allergy 28(8): 1007-1012).

The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention are preferably tested in vitro and then in vivo for the desired therapeutic or prophylactic activity prior to use in humans. For example, assays which can be
used to determine whether administration of a specific pharmaceutical composition is indicated include cell culture assays in which a patient tissue sample is grown in culture and exposed to, or otherwise contacted with, a pharmaceutical composition, and the effect of such composition upon the tissue sample is observed. The tissue sample can be obtained by biopsy from the patient. This test allows the identification of the therapeutically most effective therapy (e.g., prophylactic or therapeutic agent) for each individual patient. In various specific embodiments, in vitro assays can be carried out with representative cells of cell types involved a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) to determine if a pharmaceutical composition of the invention has a desired effect upon such cell types.

The therapies (e.g., an antibody of the invention alone or in combination with prophylactic or therapeutic agents, or one or more symptoms thereof can be tested for their ability to inhibit viral replication or reduce viral load in in vitro assays. For example, viral replication can be assayed by a plaque assay such as described, e.g., by Johnson et al., 1997, Journal of Infectious Diseases 176:1215-1224 176:1215-1224. The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies administered according to the methods of the invention can also be assayed for their ability to inhibit or downregulate the expression of viral polypeptides. Techniques known to those of skill in the art, including, but not limited to, western blot analysis, northern blot analysis, and RT-PCR can be used to measure the expression of viral polypeptides.

The methods of the invention for preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating a respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof can be tested for activity against bacteria causing respiratory infections in in vitro assays well-known in the art. In vitro assays known in the art can also be used to test the existence or development of resistance of bacteria to a therapy (e.g., an antibody of the invention, other prophylactic or therapeutic agent, a combination thereof, or a composition thereof) of the invention. Such in vitro assays are described in Gales et al., 2002, Diag. Microbiol. Infect. Dis. 44(3):301-311; Hicks et al., 2002, Clin. Microbiol. Infect. 8(11): 753-757; and Nicholson et al., 2002, Diagn. Microbiol. Infect. Dis. 44(1): 101-107.

The anti-fungal activity of a therapy can also be determined utilizing colorimetric based assays well-known to those skilled in the art. For example, the anti-fungal activity of a therapy can be tested using macrodilution methods and/or microdilution methods using protocols well-known to those skilled in the art (see, e.g., Clancy et al., 1997 Journal of Clinical Microbiology, 35(11): 2878-82; Ryder et al., 1998, Antimicrobial Agents and Chemotherapy, 42(5): 1057-61; U.S. 5,521,153; U.S. 5,883,120, U.S. 5,521,169, all of which are incorporated by reference in their entirety). Briefly, a fungal strain is cultured in an appropriate liquid media, and grown at an appropriate temperature, depending on the particular fungal strain used for a determined amount of time, which is also depends on the particular fungal strain used. An inoculum is then prepared photometrically and the turbidity of the suspension is matched to that of a standard, e.g., a McFarland standard. The effect of a therapy on the turbidity of the inoculum is determined visually or spectrophotometrically. The minimal inhibitory concentration ("MIC") of the therapy is determined, which is defined as the lowest concentration of the lead compound which prevents visible growth of an inoculum as measured by determining the culture turbidity.

The anti-fungal activity of a therapy can also be determined utilizing colorimetric based assays well-known to one of skill in the art. One exemplary colorimetric assay that can be used to assess the anti-fungal activity of a therapy is described by Pfaller et al. (1994, Journal of Clinical Microbiology, 32(8): 1993-6, which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety; also see Tiballi et al., 1995, Journal of Clinical Microbiology, 33(4): 915-7). This assay employs a colorimetric endpoint using an oxidation-reduction indicator (Alamar Biosciences, Inc., Sacramento CA).
The anti-fungal activity of a therapy can also be determined utilizing photometric assays well-known to one of skill in the art (see, e.g., Clancy et al., 1997 Journal of Clinical Microbiology, 35(11): 2878-82; Jahn et al., 1995, Journal of Clinical Microbiology, 33(3): 661-667, each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety). This photometric assay is based on quantifying mitochondrial respiration by viable fungi through the reduction of 3-(4,5-dimethyl-2-thiazolyl)-2,5-diphenyl-2H-tetrazolium bromide (MTT) to formazan. MIC’s determined by this assay are defined as the highest concentration of the test therapy associated with the first precipitous drop in optical density. In some embodiments, the therapy is assayed for anti-fungal activity using macrodilution, microdilution and MTT assays in parallel.

Further, any in vitro assays known to those skilled in the art can be used to evaluate the prophylactic and/or therapeutic utility of an antibody, a composition, a combination therapy disclosed herein for a respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof.

5.6.3 In Vivo Assays

The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can be tested in suitable animal model systems prior to use in humans. Such animal model systems include, but are not limited to, rats, mice, chickens, cows, monkeys, pigs, dogs, rabbits, etc. Any animal system well-known in the art may be used. Several aspects of the procedure may vary; said aspects include, but are not limited to, the temporal regime of administering the therapies (e.g., prophylactic and/or therapeutic agents), whether such therapies are administered separately or as an admixture, and the frequency of administration of the therapies.

Animal models for autoimmune disorders can also be used to assess the efficacy of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention. Animal models for autoimmune disorders such as type 1 diabetes, thyroid autoimmunity, systemic lupus erythematosus, and glomerulonephritis have been developed (Flanders et al., 1999, Autoimmunity 29:235-246; Krogsholm et al., 1999, Biochimie 81:511-515; Foster, 1999, Semin. Nephrol. 19(12-24).

Efficacy in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating an autoimmune disorder may be demonstrated, e.g., by detecting the ability of an antibody, a composition; or a combination therapy of the invention to reduce one or more symptoms of the autoimmune disorder, to reduce mean absolute lymphocyte counts, to decrease T cell activation, to decrease T cell proliferation, to reduce cytokine production, or to modulate one or more particular cytokine profiles. Efficacy in preventing or treating psoriasis may be demonstrated, e.g., by detecting the ability of an antibody, fragment thereof, or composition of the invention to reduce one or more symptoms of psoriasis, to reduce mean absolute lymphocyte counts, to reduce cytokine production, to modulate one or more particular cytokine profiles, to decrease scaling, to decrease erythema, to decrease plaque elevation, to decrease T cell activation in the dermis or epidermis of an affected area, to decrease T cell infiltration to the dermis or epidermis of an affected area, to reduce PASI, to improve the physician’s global assessment score, or to improve quality of life.

Animal models for cancer can be used to assess the efficacy of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention. Examples of animal models for lung cancer include, but are not limited to, lung cancer animal models described by Zhang & Roth (1994, In Vivo 8(5):755-69) and a transgenic mouse model with disrupted p53 function (see, e.g., Morris et al., 1998, J La State Med Soc 150(4):179-85). An example of an animal model for breast cancer includes, but is not limited to, a transgenic mouse that overexpresses cyclin D1 (see, e.g., Hosokawa et al., 2001, Transgenic Res 10(5):471-8). An example of an animal model for colon cancer includes, but is not limited to, a TCR b and p53 double knockout mouse (see, e.g., Kado et al., 2001, Cancer Res 61(6):2395-8). Examples of animal models for pancreatic cancer include, but are not limited to, a metastatic model of Panc02 murine pancreatic adenocarcinoma (see, e.g., Wang et al., 2001, Int J Pancreatol 29(1):37-46) and nu-nu mice generated in subcutaneous pancreatic tumours (see, e.g., Ghanem et al., 2001, Gene Ther 8(3):199-208). Examples of animal models for non-Hodgkin’s lymphoma include, but are not limited to, a severe combined immunodeficiency (“SCID”) mouse (see, e.g., Bryant et al., 2000, Lab Invest 80(4):553-73) and an IgHmu-HOX11 transgenic mouse (see, e.g., Hough et al., 1998, Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 95(23):13853-8). An example of an animal model for esophageal cancer includes, but is not limited to, a mouse transgenic for the human papillomavirus type 16 E7 oncogene (see, e.g., Herber et al., 1996, J Virol 70(3):1873-81). Examples of animal models for colorectal carcinomas include, but are not limited to, Apc mouse models (see, e.g., Fodde & Smits, 2001, Trends Mol Med 7(8):369-73 and Kuraguchi et al., 2000, Oncogene 19(50):5755-63).

The anti-inflammatory activity of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention can be determined by using various experimental animal models of inflammatory arthritis known in the art and described in Crofford L.J. and Wilder R.L., "Arthritis and Autoimmunity in Animals," in Arthritis and Allied Conditions: A Textbook of Rheumatology, McCarty (eds.), Chapter 30 (Lee and Febiger, 1993). Experimental and spontaneous animal models of inflammatory arthritis and autoimmune rheumatic diseases can also be used to assess the anti-inflammatory activity of the antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of invention.

The anti-inflammatory activity of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of invention can also be assessed by measuring the inhibition of carrageenan-induced paw edema in the rat, using a modification of the method described in Winter C. A. et al., "Carrageenan-Induced Edema in Hind Paw of the Rat as an Assay for Anti-inflammatory
In a specific embodiment of the invention where the experimental animal model used is adjuvant-induced arthritis rat model, body weight can be measured relative to a control group to determine the anti-inflammatory activity of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention.

Animal models for allergies and asthma are known in the art, such as constant-flow inflation with end-inspiratory occlusion described in Ewart et al., 1995 J Appl Physiol 79(2):560-566 and other assays described in, e.g., Komai et al., 2003 Br J Pharmacol 138(5): 912-920; Kenyon et al., 2003 Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 186(2): 90-100; Path et al., 2002 Am J Resp & Critical Care Med 166(6): 818-826; Martins et al., 1990 Crit Care Med 19:515-519; Nicolaides et al., 1997 Proc Natl Acad Sci USA 94:13175-13180; McLane et al., 1998 19:713-720; and Temann et al., 1998 J Exp Med 188(7): 1307-1320. For example, the murine adoptive transfer model is an animal model used to assess the efficacy an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention for the prevention, treatment, management, and/or asthma include. In the murine adoptive transfer model, allergen or allergenic composition, or a combination therapy of the invention can be administered to the experimental animal model to test the ability of the antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention to prevent, treat, manage, or ameliorate the condition associated with the xenogeneic or allogeneic xenogeneic or allogeneic antigen.

Efficacy in preventing or treating an inflammatory disorder may be demonstrated, e.g., by detecting the ability of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention to reduce one or more symptoms of the inflammatory disorder, to decrease T cell activation, to decrease T cell proliferation, to modulate one or more cytokine profiles, to reduce cytokine production, to reduce inflammation of a joint, organ or tissue or to improve quality of life.

Changes in inflammatory disease activity may also be assessed through tender and swollen joint counts, patient and physician global scores for pain and disease activity, and the ESR/CRP. Progression of structural joint damage may be assessed by quantitative scoring of X-rays of hands, wrists, and feet (Sharp method). Changes in functional status in humans with inflammatory disorders may be evaluated using the Health Assessment Questionnaire (HAQ), and quality of life changes are assessed with the SF.

The efficacy of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating Type I allergic reaction may be assessed by its ability to induce anti-IgE antibodies that inhibit IgE from binding to its receptor on mast cells or basophils in vitro. IgE levels can be assayed by immunoassays, gel electrophoresis followed by visualization, radioimmunosorbent test (RIST), radioallergosorbent test (RAST), or any other method known to those skilled in the art.


Efficacy in preventing or treating an inflammatory disorder may be demonstrated, e.g., by detecting the ability of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention to reduce one or more symptoms of the inflammatory disorder, to decrease T cell activation, to decrease T cell proliferation, to modulate one or more cytokine profiles, to reduce cytokine production, to reduce inflammation of a joint, organ or tissue or to improve quality of life.

Changes in inflammatory disease activity may also be assessed through tender and swollen joint counts, patient and physician global scores for pain and disease activity, and the ESR/CRP. Progression of structural joint damage may be assessed by quantitative scoring of X-rays of hands, wrists, and feet (Sharp method). Changes in functional status in humans with inflammatory disorders may be evaluated using the Health Assessment Questionnaire (HAQ), and quality of life changes are assessed with the SF.

The efficacy of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating Type I allergic reaction may be assessed by its ability to induce anti-IgE antibodies that inhibit IgE from binding to its receptor on mast cells or basophils in vitro. IgE levels can be assayed by immunoassays, gel electrophoresis followed by visualization, radioimmunosorbent test (RIST), radioallergosorbent test (RAST), or any other method known to those skilled in the art.


Efficacy in preventing or treating an inflammatory disorder may be demonstrated, e.g., by detecting the ability of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention to reduce one or more symptoms of the inflammatory disorder, to decrease T cell activation, to decrease T cell proliferation, to modulate one or more cytokine profiles, to reduce cytokine production, to reduce inflammation of a joint, organ or tissue or to improve quality of life.

Changes in inflammatory disease activity may also be assessed through tender and swollen joint counts, patient and physician global scores for pain and disease activity, and the ESR/CRP. Progression of structural joint damage may be assessed by quantitative scoring of X-rays of hands, wrists, and feet (Sharp method). Changes in functional status in humans with inflammatory disorders may be evaluated using the Health Assessment Questionnaire (HAQ), and quality of life changes are assessed with the SF.

The efficacy of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy of the invention in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating Type I allergic reaction may be assessed by its ability to induce anti-IgE antibodies that inhibit IgE from binding to its receptor on mast cells or basophils in vitro. IgE levels can be assayed by immunoassays, gel electrophoresis followed by visualization, radioimmunosorbent test (RIST), radioallergosorbent test (RAST), or any other method known to those skilled in the art.

or combination therapies of the invention can be tested for their ability reduce the hospitalization period of humans suffering from viral infection by at least 60%, preferably at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. Techniques known to those of skill in the art can be used to analyze the function of the antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention in vivo.


**[0463]** The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can be tested for their ability to decrease the time course of bacterial infection, preferably bacterial respiratory infection by at least 25%, preferably at least 50%, at least 60%, at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can also be tested for their ability to increase the survival period of humans suffering from a bacterial infection by at least 25%, preferably at least 50%, at least 60%, at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. Further, the antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies administered according to the methods of the invention can be tested for their ability reduce the hospitalization period of humans suffering from bacterial infection, preferably a bacterial respiratory infection, by at least 60%, preferably at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. Techniques known to those of skill in the art can be used to analyze the function of the Antibodies of the invention, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention in vivo.


The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can be tested for their ability to decrease the time course of fungal respiratory infection by at least 25%, preferably at least 50%, at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. The antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention can also be tested for their ability to increase the survival period of humans suffering from a fungal respiratory infection by at least 25%, preferably at least 50%, at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. Further, antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies administered according to the methods of the invention can be tested for their ability to reduce the hospitalization period of humans suffering from fungal respiratory infection by at least 60%, preferably at least 75%, at least 85%, at least 95%, or at least 99%. Techniques known to those of skill in the art can be used to analyze the function of the antibodies, compositions, or combination therapies of the invention in vivo.

Further, any assays known to those skilled in the art can be used to evaluate the prophylactic and/or therapeutic utility of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy disclosed herein for prevention, treatment, management, and/or amelioration of disorder or disease characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder or disease characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof.

5.6.4 Toxicity Assays

The toxicity and/or efficacy of the prophylactic and/or therapeutic protocols of the instant invention can be determined by standard pharmaceutical procedures in cell cultures or experimental animals, e.g., for determining the LD50 (the dose lethal to 50% of the population) and the ED50 (the dose therapeutically effective in 50% of the population). The dose ratio between toxic and therapeutic effects is the therapeutic index and it can be expressed as the ratio LD50/ED50. Therapies that exhibit large therapeutic indices are preferred. While therapies that exhibit toxic side effects may be used, care should be taken to design a delivery system that targets such agents to the site of affected tissue in order to minimize potential damage to uninfected cells and, thereby, reduce side effects.

The data obtained from the cell culture assays and animal studies can be used in formulating a range of dosage of the prophylactic and/or therapeutic agents for use in humans. The dosage of such agents lies preferably within a range of circulating concentrations that include the ED50 with little or no toxicity. The dosage may vary within this range depending upon the dosage form employed and the route of administration utilized. For any therapy used in the method of the invention, the therapeutically effective dose can be estimated initially from cell culture assays. A dose may be formulated in animal models to achieve a circulating plasma concentration range that includes the IC50 (i.e., the concentration of the test compound that achieves a half-maximal inhibition of symptoms) as determined in cell culture. Such information can be used to more accurately determine useful doses in humans. Levels in plasma may be measured, for example, by high performance liquid chromatography.

Further, any assays known to those skilled in the art can be used to evaluate the prophylactic and/or therapeutic utility of an antibody, a composition, or a combination therapy disclosed herein for a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disease or disorder associated with or characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof.

5.7 DIAGNOSTIC USES OF ANTIBODIES

Antibodies of the invention (including molecules comprising, or alternatively consisting of, antibody fragments or variants thereof) that immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide can be used for diagnostic purposes to detect, diagnose, prognose, or monitor a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof. The invention provides for the detection of aberrant expression of IL-9 comprising: (a) assaying the expression of IL-9 in a biological sample from an individual using one or more antibodies of the invention that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide; and (b) comparing the level of IL-9 with a standard level of IL-9, e.g., in normal biological samples, whereby an increase or decrease in the assayed level of IL-9 compared to the standard
level of IL-9 is indicative of a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof. In specific embodiments, aberrant expression level of IL-9 is indicative of an autoimmune disorder or a disease or condition associated therewith. In another specific embodiment, an aberrant expression level of IL-9 is indicative of an inflammatory disorder or a disease or condition associated therewith, such as asthma. In preferred embodiments, an aberrant expression level of IL-9 is indicative of a respiratory infection, such as, but not limited to RSV, PVI, or hMPV.

[0471] In preferred embodiments, the labeled antibodies of the invention that immunospecifically bind to IL-9 are used for diagnostic purposes to detect, diagnose, prognose, or monitor a respiratory infection, preferably RSV infection, PIV infection, or hMPV. The invention provides methods for the detection of a respiratory infection, comprising: (a) assaying the expression of IL-9 in cells or a tissue sample of a subject using one or more antibodies that immunospecifically bind to IL-9; and (b) comparing the level of IL-9 with a control level, e.g., levels in normal tissue samples not infected, whereby an increase in the assayed level of IL-9 compared to the control level of IL-9 is indicative of a respiratory infection.

[0472] Antibodies of the invention can be used to assay IL-9 levels in a biological sample using classical immunohistological methods as described herein or as known to those of skill in the art (e.g., see Jalkanen et al., 1985, J. Cell. Biol. 101:976-985; and Jalkanen et al., 1987, J. Cell. Biol. 105:3087-3096). Other antibody-based methods useful for detecting protein gene expression include immunoassays, such as the enzyme linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA) and the radioimmunoassay (RIA). Suitable antibody assay labels are known in the art and include enzyme labels, such as, glucose oxidase; radioisotopes, such as iodine (¹²⁵I,¹²¹I), carbon (¹⁴C), sulfur (³⁵S), tritium (³H), indium (¹¹ⁱIn), and technetium (⁹⁹Tc); luminescent labels, such as luminol; and fluorescent labels, such as fluorescein and rhodamine, and biotin.

[0473] One aspect of the invention is the detection and diagnosis of a disease or disorder associated with aberrant expression of IL-9 in an animal, preferably a mammal, and most preferably a human. In one embodiment, diagnosis comprises: a) administering (for example, parenterally, subcutaneously, or intraperitoneally) to a subject an effective amount of a labeled antibody of the invention (including molecules comprising, or alternatively consisting of, antibody fragments or variants thereof) that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide; b) waiting for a time interval following the administering for permitting the labeled antibody to preferentially concentrate at sites in the subject where IL-9 is expressed (and for unbound labeled molecule to be cleared to background level); c) determining background level; and d) detecting the labeled antibody in the subject, such that detection of labeled antibody or fragment thereof above the background level and above or below the level observed in a person without the disease or disorder indicates that the subject has a particular disease or disorder associated with aberrant expression of IL-9. Background level can be determined by various methods including, comparing the amount of labeled molecule detected to a standard value previously determined for a particular system. Aberrant expression of IL-9 can occur particularly in lymphoid and myeloid cell types. A more definitive diagnosis of respiratory infection may allow health professionals to employ preventive measures or aggressive treatment earlier and thereby prevent the development or further progression of the infection.

[0474] It will be understood in the art that the size of the subject and the imaging system used will determine the quantity of imaging moiety needed to produce diagnostic images. In the case of a radioisotope moiety, for a human subject, the quantity of radioactivity injected will normally range from about 5 to 20 millicuries of ⁹⁹Tc. The labeled antibody will then preferentially accumulate at the location of cells which contain the specific protein. In vivo tumor imaging is described in S.W. Burchiel et al., "Immunopharmacokinetics of Radiolabeled Antibodies and Their Fragments." (Chapter 13 in Tumor Imaging: The Radiochemical Detection of Cancer, S.W. Burchiel and B. A. Rhodes, eds, Masson Publishing Inc. (1982). Depending on several variables, including the type of label used and the mode of administration, the time interval following the administration for permitting the labeled molecule to preferentially concentrate at sites in the subject and for unbound labeled molecule to be cleared to background level is 6 to 48 hours, 6 to 24 hours, or 6 to 12 hours. In another embodiment the time interval following administration is 5 to 20 days or 5 to 10 days.

[0475] In an embodiment, monitoring of the disease or disorder is carried out by repeating the method for diagnosing the disease or disorder, for example, one month after initial diagnosis, six months after initial diagnosis, one year after initial diagnosis, etc.

[0476] Presence of the labeled IL-9 antibody can be detected in the patient using methods known in the art for in vivo scanning. These methods depend upon the type of label used. Skilled artisans will be able to determine the appropriate method for detecting a particular label. Methods and devices that may be used in the diagnostic methods of the invention include, but are not limited to, computed tomography (CT), whole body scan such as position emission tomography (PET), magnetic resonance imaging (MRI), and sonography.

[0477] In a specific embodiment, the IL-9 antibody is labeled with a radioisotope and is detected in the patient using a radiation responsive surgical instrument (Thurston et al., U.S. Patent No. 5,441,050). In another embodiment, the IL-9 antibody is labeled with a fluorescent compound and is detected in the patient using a fluorescence responsive scanning instrument. In another embodiment, the IL-9 antibody is labeled with a positron emitting metal and is detected in the
patient using positron emission-tomography. In yet another embodiment, the IL-9 antibody is labeled with a paramagnetic label and is detected in a patient using magnetic resonance imaging (MRI).

[0478] The antibodies of the invention (including molecules comprising, or alternatively consisting of, antibody fragments or variants thereof) may be utilized for immunophenotyping of cell lines and biological samples by their IL-9 expression or IL-9 receptor expression. Various techniques can be utilized using the antibodies, fragments, or variants of the invention to screen for cellular populations that express IL-9 and/or IL-9 receptor, particularly immune cells, i.e., T and B lymphocytes, mast cells, eosinophils, macrophages, neutrophils and epithelial cells or IL-9 receptor, and include magnetic separation using antibody-coated magnetic beads, "panning" with antibody attached to a solid matrix (i.e., plate), and flow cytometry (see, e.g., U.S. Patent 5,985,660; and Morrison et al., Cell, 96:737-49 (1999)).

[0479] These techniques allow for the screening of particular populations of cells, such as might be found with hematological malignancies (i.e., minimal residual disease (MRD) in acute leukemic patients) and “non-self” cells in transplantations to prevent Graft-versus-Host Disease (GVHD). Alternatively, these techniques allow for the screening of hematopoietic stem and progenitor cells capable of undergoing proliferation and/or differentiation, as might be found in human umbilical cord blood.

5.8 KITS

[0480] The present invention provides kits that can be used in the above methods. In one embodiment, a kit comprises an antibody of the invention, preferably a purified antibody, in one or more containers. In another embodiment, a kit comprises an antibody fragment of the invention that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide. In a specific embodiment, the kits of the present invention contain a substantially isolated IL-9 polypeptide as a control. Preferably, the kits of the present invention further comprise a control antibody which does not react with an IL-9 polypeptide. In another specific embodiment, the kits of the present invention contain a means for detecting the binding of an antibody to an IL-9 polypeptide (e.g., the antibody may be conjugated to a detectable substrate such as a fluorescent compound, an enzymatic substrate, a radioactive compound or a luminescent compound, or a second antibody which recognizes the first antibody may be conjugated to a detectable substrate). In specific embodiments, the kit may include a recombinantly produced or chemically synthesized IL-9 polypeptide. The IL-9 polypeptide provided in the kit may also be attached to a solid support. In a more specific embodiment the detecting means of the above-described kit includes a solid support to which an IL-9 polypeptide is attached. Such a kit may also include a non-attached reporter-labeled anti-human antibody. In this embodiment, binding of the antibody to the IL-9 polypeptide can be detected by binding of the said reporter-labeled antibody.

[0481] In an additional embodiment, the invention includes a diagnostic kit for use in screening serum containing an IL-9 polypeptide. The diagnostic kit includes a substantially isolated antibody specifically immunoreactive with an IL-9 polypeptide, and means for detecting the binding of the IL-9 polypeptide to the antibody. In one embodiment, the antibody is attached to a solid support. In a specific embodiment, the antibody may be a monoclonal antibody. The detecting means of the kit may include a second, labeled monoclonal antibody. Alternatively, or in addition, the detecting means may include a labeled, competing antigen.

5.9 ARTICLES OF MANUFACTURE

[0482] The present invention also encompasses a finished packaged and labeled pharmaceutical product. This article of manufacture includes the appropriate unit dosage form in an appropriate vessel or container such as a glass vial or other container that is hermetically sealed. The pharmaceutical product may be formulated in single dose vials as a sterile liquid that contains 10 mM histidine buffer at pH 6.0 and 150 mM sodium chloride. Each 1.0 mL of solution may contain 100 mg of protein, 1.6 mg of histidine and 8.9 mg of sodium chloride in water for injection. During the manufacturing process the pH of the formulation buffer is adjusted to 6.0 using hydrochloric acid. In the case of dosage forms suitable for parenteral administration the active ingredient, e.g., an antibody of the invention that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, is sterile and suitable for administration as a particulate free solution. In other words, the invention encompasses both parenteral solutions and lyophilized powders, each being sterile, and the latter being suitable for reconstitution prior to injection. Alternatively, the unit dosage form may be a solid suitable for oral, transdermal, intranasal, or topical delivery.

[0483] In a preferred embodiment, the unit dosage form is suitable for intravenous, intramuscular, intranasal, oral, topical or subcutaneous delivery. Thus, the invention encompasses solutions, preferably sterile, suitable for each delivery route.

[0484] As with any pharmaceutical product, the packaging material and container are designed to protect the stability of the product during storage and shipment. Further, the products of the invention include instructions for use or other informational material that advise the physician, technician or patient on how to appropriately prevent or treat the disease or disorder in question. In other words, the article of manufacture includes instruction means indicating or suggesting a
dosing regimen including, but not limited to, actual doses, monitoring procedures, total lymphocyte, mast cell counts, T cell counts, IgE production, and other monitoring information.

[0485] Specifically, the invention provides an article of manufacture comprising packaging material, such as a box, bottle, tube, vial, container, sprayer, insufflator, intravenous (i.v.) bag, envelope and the like; and at least one unit dosage form of each pharmaceutical agent contained within said packaging material, wherein said pharmaceutical agent comprises an antibody that immunospecifically binds to IL-9 and wherein said packaging material includes instruction means which indicate that said antibody can be used to prevent, manage, treat, and/or ameliorate one or more symptoms associated with a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof by administering specific doses and using specific dosing regimens as described herein.

[0486] The invention also provides an article of manufacture comprising packaging material, such as a box, bottle, tube, vial, container, sprayer, insufflator, intravenous (i.v.) bag, envelope and the like; and at least one unit dosage form of each pharmaceutical agent contained within said packaging material, wherein one pharmaceutical agent comprises an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide and the other pharmaceutical agent comprises a second, different antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, and wherein said packaging material includes instruction means which indicate that said agents can be used to treat, prevent and/or ameliorate a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof by administering specific doses and using specific dosing regimens as described herein.

[0487] The invention also provides an article of manufacture comprising packaging material, such as a box, bottle, tube, vial, container, sprayer, insufflator, intravenous (i.v.) bag, envelope and the like; and at least one unit dosage form of each pharmaceutical agent contained within said packaging material, wherein one pharmaceutical agent comprises an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide and the other pharmaceutical agent comprises a prophylactic or therapeutic agent other than an antibody that immunospecifically binds to an IL-9 polypeptide, and wherein said packaging material includes instruction means which indicate that said agents can be used to treat, prevent and/or ameliorate one or more symptoms associated with a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof by administering specific doses and using specific dosing regimens as described herein.

[0488] The present invention provides that the adverse effects that may be reduced or avoided by the methods of the invention are indicated in informational material enclosed in an article of manufacture for use in preventing, treating and/or ameliorating one or more symptoms associated with an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder or an infection. Adverse effects that may be reduced or avoided by the methods of the invention include, but are not limited to, vital sign abnormalities (fever, tachycardia, bradycardia, hypertension, hypotension), hematological events (anemia, lymphopenia, leukopenia, thrombocytopenia), headache, chills, dizziness, nausea, anemia, back pain, chest pain (chest pressure), diarrhea, myalgia, pain, pruritus, psoriasis, rhinitis, sweating, injection site reaction, and vasodilatation. Since antibodies of the invention are immunospecifically directed to an IL-9 polypeptide, they may not only reduce or avoid the symptoms of IL-9R deficiency, but also may reduce or avoid the symptoms of other disorders associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder associated with aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an autoimmune disorder, an inflammatory disorder, a proliferative disorder, an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection), or one or more symptoms thereof by administering specific doses and using specific dosing regimens as described herein.

[0489] Further, the information material enclosed in an article of manufacture for use in preventing, treating, managing, and/or ameliorating disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide, a disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R or one or more subunits thereof, an inflammatory disorder, an autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder, or an infection (preferably, a respiratory infection) or one or more symptoms thereof can indicate that foreign proteins may also result in allergic reactions, including anaphylaxis, or cytomegalovirus (CMV) or cytomegalovirus (CMV). The information material should indicate that allergic reactions may exhibit only as mild pruritic or pruritus, serum sickness, arthritis, allergic nephritis, glomerulonephritis, temporal arthritis, or eosinophilia reactions occur soon after exposure, usually within 10 minutes. Patients may experience paresthesia, hypotension, laryngeal edema, mental status changes, facial or pharyngeal angioedema, airway obstruction, bronchospasm, urticaria and pruritus, serum sickness, arthritis, allergic nephritis, glomerulonephritis, temporal arthritis, or eosinophilia.
5.10 METHODS OF PRODUCING ANTIBODIES

Antibodies that immunospecifically bind to an antigen can be produced by any method known in the art for the synthesis of antibodies, in particular, by chemical synthesis or preferably, by recombinant expression techniques. For example, a human antigen can be administered to various host animals including, but not limited to, rabbits, mice, rats, etc. to induce the production of sera containing polyclonal antibodies specific for the human antigen. Various adjuvants may be used to increase the immunological response, depending on the host species, and include but are not limited to, Freund's (complete and incomplete), mineral gels such as aluminum hydroxide, surface active substances such as lysochelit, pluronics polyl, polyanions, peptides, oil emulsions, keyhole limpet hemocyanins, dinitrophenol, and potentially useful human adjuvants such as BCG (bacille Calmette-Guerin) and corynebacterium parvum. Such adjuvants are also well known in the art.

Monoclonal antibodies can be prepared using a wide variety of techniques known in the art including the use of hybridoma, recombinant, and phage display technologies, or a combination thereof. For example, monoclonal antibodies can be produced by using hybridoma techniques including those known in the art and taught, for example, in Harlow et al., Antibodies: A Laboratory Manual, (Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, 2nd ed. 1988); Hammerling, et al., in: Monoclonal Antibodies and T-Cell Hybridomas 563-681 (Elsevier, N.Y., 1981) (said references incorporated by reference in their entireties). The term "monoclonal antibody" as used herein is not limited to antibodies produced through hybridoma technology. The term "monoclonal antibody" refers to an antibody that is derived from a single clone, including any eukaryotic, prokaryotic, or phage clone, and not the method by which it is produced.

Methods for producing and screening for specific antibodies using hybridoma technology are routine and well known in the art. Briefly, mice can be immunized with an IL-9 polypeptide and once an immune response is detected, e.g., antibodies specific for IL-9 are detected in the mouse serum, the mouse spleen is harvested and splenocytes isolated. The splenocytes are then fused by well known techniques to any suitable myeloma cells, for example cells from cell line SP20 available from the ATCC. Hybridomas are selected and cloned by limited dilution. Additionally, a RIMMS (repetitive immunization multiple sites) technique can be used to immunize an animal (Kilptrack et al., 1997 Hybridoma 16:381-9, incorporated by reference in its entirety). The hybridoma clones are then assayed by methods known in the art for cells that secrete antibodies capable of binding a polypeptide of the invention. Ascites fluid, which generally contains high levels of antibodies, can be generated by immunizing mice with positive hybridoma clones.

Accordingly, the present invention provides methods of generating antibodies by culturing a hybridoma cell secreting an antibody of the invention wherein, preferably, the hybridoma is generated by fusing splenocytes isolated from a mouse immunized with an IL-9 polypeptide with myeloma cells and then screening the hybridomas resulting from the fusion for hybridoma clones that secrete an antibody able to bind to an IL-9 polypeptide.

Antibody fragments which recognize specific IL-9 epitopes may be generated by any technique known to those of skill in the art. For example, Fab and F(ab')2 fragments of the invention may be produced by proteolytic cleavage of immunoglobulin molecules, using enzymes such as papain (to produce Fab fragments) or pepsin (to produce F(ab')2 fragments). F(ab')2 fragments contain the variable region, the light chain constant region and the CH1 domain of the heavy chain. Further, the antibodies of the present invention can also be generated using various phage display methods known in the art.

In phage display methods, functional antibody domains are displayed on the surface of phage particles which carry the polynucleotide sequences encoding them. In particular, DNA sequences encoding VH and VL domains are amplified from animal cDNA libraries (e.g., human or murine cDNA libraries of affected tissues). The DNA encoding the VH and VL domains are recombined together with an scFv linker by PCR and cloned into a phagemid vector. The vector is electroporated in E. coli and the E. coli is infected with helper phage. Phage used in these methods are typically filamentous phage including fd and M13 and the VH and VL domains are usually recombinantly fused to either the phage gene III or gene VIII. Phage expressing an antigen binding domain that binds to a particular antigen can be selected or identified with antigen, e.g., using labeled antigen or antigen bound or captured to a solid surface or bead. Examples of phage display methods that can be used to make the antibodies of the present invention include those disclosed in Brinkman et al., 1995, J. Immunol. Methods 182:41-50; Ames et al., 1995, J. Immunol. Methods 184:177-186; Kettleborough et al., 1994, Eur. J. Immunol. 24:952-958; Persic et al., 1997, Gene 187:9-18; Burton et al., 1994, Advances in Immunology 57:191-280; PCT Application No. PCT/GB91/0134; International Publication Nos. WO 90/02809, WO 91/0737, WO 92/01047, WO 92/18619, WO 93/1236, WO 95/15982, WO 95/20401, and WO97/13844; and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,698,426, 5,698,426, 5,503,484, 5,580,717, 5,427,908, 5,571,698, 5,427,908, 5,516,637, 5,780,225, 5,658,727, 5,733,743 and 5,969,108; each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

As described in the above references, after phage selection, the antibody coding regions from the phage can be isolated and used to generate whole antibodies, including human antibodies, or any other desired antigen binding fragment, and expressed in any desired host, including mammalian cells, insect cells, plant cells, yeast, and bacteria,
To generate whole antibodies, PCR primers including VH or VL nucleotide sequences, a restriction site, and a flanking sequence to protect the restriction site can be used to amplify the VH or VL sequences in scFv clones. Utilizing cloning techniques known to those of skill in the art, the PCR amplified VH domains can be cloned into vectors expressing a VL constant region, e.g., human gamma 4 constant region, and the PCR amplified VL domains can be cloned into vectors expressing a VL constant region, e.g., human kappa or lambda constant regions. Preferably, the vectors for expressing the VH or VL domains comprise an EF-1α promoter, a secretion signal, a cloning site for the variable domain, constant domains, and a selection marker such as neomycin. The VH and VL domains may also cloned into one vector expressing the necessary constant regions. The heavy chain conversion vectors and light chain conversion vectors are then co-transfected into cell lines to generate stable or transient cell lines that express full-length antibodies, e.g., IgG, using techniques known to those of skill in the art.

For some uses, including in vivo use of antibodies in humans and in vitro detection assays, it may be preferable to use human or chimeric antibodies. Completely human antibodies are particularly desirable for therapeutic treatment of human subjects. Human antibodies can be made by a variety of methods known in the art including phage display methods described above using antibody libraries derived from human immunoglobulin sequences. See also U.S. Patent Nos. 4,444,887 and 4,716,111; and International Publication Nos. WO 98/46645, WO 98/50433, WO 98/24893, WO98/16654, WO 96/34096, WO 96/33735, and WO 91/10741; each of which is incorporated herein by reference in its entirety.

Human antibodies can also be produced using transgenic mice which are incapable of expressing functional endogenous immunoglobulins, but which can express human immunoglobulin genes. For example, the human heavy and light chain immunoglobulin gene complexes may be introduced randomly or by homologous recombination into mouse embryonic stem cells. Alternatively, the human variable region, constant region, and diversity region may be introduced into mouse embryonic stem cells in addition to the human heavy and light chain genes. The mouse heavy and light chain immunoglobulin genes may be rendered non-functional separately or simultaneously with the introduction of human immunoglobulin loci by homologous recombination. In particular, homozygous deletion of the JH region prevents endogenous antibody production. The modified embryonic stem cells are expanded and microinjected into blastocysts to produce chimeric mice. The chimeric mice are then bred to produce homozygous offspring which express human antibodies. The transgenic mice are immunized in the normal fashion with a selected antigen, e.g., all or a portion of a polypeptide of the invention. Monoclonal antibodies directed against the antigen can be obtained from the immunized, transgenic mice using conventional hybridoma technology. The human immunoglobulin transgenes harbored by the transgenic mice rearrange during B cell differentiation, and subsequently undergo class switching and somatic mutation. Thus, using such a technique, it is possible to produce therapeutically useful IgG, IgA, IgM and IgE antibodies. For an overview of this technology for producing human antibodies, see Lonberg and Huszar (1995, Int. Rev. Immunol. 13: 65-93). For a detailed discussion of this technology for producing human antibodies and human monoclonal antibodies and protocols for producing such antibodies, see, e.g., PCT publication Nos. WO 98/24893, WO 96/34096, and WO 96/33735; and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,413,923, 5,625,126, 5,633,425, 5,569,825, 5,661,016, 5,545,806, 5,814,318, and 5,939,598, which are incorporated by reference herein in their entirety. In addition, companies such as Abgenix, Inc. (Freemont, CA) and Genpharm (San Jose, CA) can be engaged to provide human antibodies directed against a selected antigen using technology similar to that described above.

A chimeric antibody is a molecule in which different portions of the antibody are derived from different immunoglobulin molecules. Methods for producing chimeric antibodies are known in the art. See e.g., Morrison, 1985, Science 229:1202; Oi et al., 1986, BioTechniques 4:214; Gillies et al., 1989, J. Immunol. Methods 125:191-202; and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,807,715, 4,816,567, 4,816,397, and 6,331,415, which are incorporated herein by reference in their entirety.

A humanized antibody is an antibody or its variant or fragment thereof which is capable of binding to a predetermined antigen and which comprises a framework region having substantially the amino acid sequence of a human immunoglobulin and a CDR having substantially the amino acid sequence of a non-human immunoglobulin. A humanized antibody comprises substantially all of at least one, and typically two, variable domains (Fab, Fab', F(ab')2, Fabc, Fv) in which all or substantially all of the CDR regions correspond to those of a non-human immunoglobulin (i.e., donor antibody) and all or substantially all of the framework regions are those of a human immunoglobulin consensus sequence. Preferably, a humanized antibody also comprises at least a portion of an immunoglobulin constant region (Fc), typically that of a human immunoglobulin. Ordinarily, the antibody will contain both the light chain as well as at least the variable domain of a heavy chain. The antibody also may include the CH1, hinge, CH2, CH3, and CH4 regions of the heavy chain. The humanized antibody can be selected from any class of immunoglobulins, including IgM, IgG, IgD, IgA and IgE, and any isotype, including IgG1, IgG2, IgG3 and IgG4. Usually the constant domain is a complement fixing constant domain where it is desired that the humanized antibody exhibit cytotoxic activity, and the class is typically IgG.sub.1.
Where such cytotoxic activity is not desirable, the constant domain may be of the IgG.sub.2 class. The humanized antibody may comprise sequences from more than one class or isotype, and selecting particular constant domains to optimize desired effector functions is within the ordinary skill in the art. The framework and CDR regions of a humanized antibody need not correspond precisely to the parental sequences, e.g., the donor CDR or the consensus framework may be mutagenized by substitution, insertion or deletion of at least one residue so that the CDR or framework residue at that site does not correspond to either the consensus or the import antibody. Such mutations, however, will not be extensive. Usually, at least 75% of the humanized antibody residues will correspond to those of the parental FR and CDR sequences, more often 90%, and most preferably greater than 95%. Humanized antibody can be produced using variety of techniques known in the art, including but not limited to, CDR-grafting (European Patent No. EP 239,400; International publication No. WO 91/09967; and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,225,539, 5,530,101, and 5,585,089), veneering or resurfacing (European Patent Nos. EP 592,106 and EP 519,596; Paddian, 1991, Molecular Immunology 28(4/5):489-498; Studnicka et al., 1994, Protein Engineering 7(6):805-814; and Roguska et al., 1994, PNAS 91:969-973), chain shuffling (U.S. Patent No. 5,565,332), and techniques disclosed in, e.g., U.S. Pat. No. 6,407,213, U.S. Pat. No. 5,766,886, WO 9317105, Tan et al., J. Immunol. 169:1119-25 (2002), Caldas et al., Protein Eng. 13(5):353 - 60 (2000), Morea et al., Methods 20(3):267-79 (2000), Baca et al., J. Biol. Chem. 272(16):10678-84 (1997), Roguska et al., Protein Eng. 9(10): 895-904 (1996), Couto et al., Cancer Res. 55 (23 Supp):5973s - 5977s (1995), Couto et al., Cancer Res. 55(8):1717-22 (1995), Sandhu JS, Gene 150(2):409-10 (1994), and Pedersen et al., J. Mol. Biol. 235(3):959-73 (1994). Often, framework residues in the framework regions will be substituted with the corresponding residue from the CDR donor antibody to alter, preferably improve, antigen binding. These framework substitutions are identified by methods well known in the art, e.g., by modeling of the interactions of the CDR and framework residues to identify framework residues important for antigen binding and sequence comparison to identify unusual framework residues at particular positions. (See, e.g., Queen et al., U.S. Patent No. 5,585,089; and Riechmann et al., 1988, Nature 332:323, which are incorporated herein by reference in their entireties.)
5.10.2 Recombinant Expression of Antibodies

Recombinant expression of an antibody of the invention (e.g., a heavy or light chain of an antibody of the invention or a fragment thereof) in host cells is a preferred embodiment of the present invention. A variety of host-expression vector systems may be utilized to express the antibody molecules of the invention. These methods include, for example, in vitro recombinant DNA techniques, synthetic techniques, and in vivo genetic recombination. The invention, thus, provides replicable vectors comprising a nucleotide sequence encoding an antibody molecule of the invention, a heavy or light chain of an antibody, a heavy or light chain variable domain of an antibody or a fragment thereof, or a heavy or light chain CDR, operably linked to a promoter. Such vectors may include the nucleotide sequence encoding the constant region of the antibody molecule (see, e.g., International Publication No. WO 86/05807; International Publication No. WO 89/01036; and U.S. Patent No. 5,122,464) and the variable domain of the antibody may be cloned into such a vector for expression of the entire heavy, the entire light chain, or both the entire heavy and light chains.

The expression vector is transferred to a host cell by conventional techniques and the transfected cells are then cultured by conventional techniques to produce an antibody of the invention. Thus, the invention includes host cells containing a polynucleotide encoding an antibody of the invention or fragments thereof, or a heavy or light chain thereof, or fragment thereof, or a single chain antibody of the invention, operably linked to a heterologous promoter. In preferred embodiments for the expression of double-chained antibodies, vectors encoding both the heavy and light chains may be co-expressed in the host cell for expression of the entire immunoglobulin molecule, as detailed below.

Various host cells may be utilized for the expression of recombinant antibodies. For example, mammalian cells such as Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO), in conjunction with a vector such as the For example, mammalian cell systems (e.g., COS, CHO, BHK, 293, NS0, and 3T3 cells) harboring recombinant expression constructs containing promoters derived from the genome of mammalian cells (e.g., metallothionein promoter) or from mammalian viruses (e.g., the adenovirus late promoter; the vaccinia virus 7.5K promoter). Preferably, bacterial cells such as *Escherichia coli*, and more preferably, eukaryotic cells, especially for the expression of whole recombinant antibody molecule, are used for the expression of a recombinant antibody molecule. For example, mammalian cells such as Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO), in conjunction with a vector such as the major intermediate early gene promoter element from human cytomegalovirus is an effective expression system for antibodies (Foecking et al., 1986, Gene 45:101; and Cockett et al., 1990, Bio/Technology 8:2). In a specific embodiment,
the expression of nucleotide sequences encoding antibodies of the invention, derivative, analog, or fragment thereof which immunospecifically bind to an IL-9 polypeptide or fragments thereof is regulated by a constitutive promoter, inducible promoter or tissue specific promoter.

In bacterial systems, a number of expression vectors may be advantageously selected depending upon the use intended for the antibody molecule being expressed. For example, when a large quantity of such an antibody is to be produced, for the generation of pharmaceutical compositions of an antibody molecule, vectors which direct the expression of high levels of fusion protein products that are readily purified may be desirable. Such vectors include, but are not limited to, the E. coli expression vector pUR278 (Ruther et al., 1983, EMBO 12:1791), in which the antibody coding sequence may be ligated individually into the vector in frame with the lac Z coding region so that a fusion protein is produced; pNL vectors (Inouye & Inouye, 1985, Nucleic Acids Res. 13:3101-3109; Van Heeke & Schuster, 1989, J. Biol. Chem. 24:5503-5509); and the like. pGEX vectors may also be used to express foreign polypeptides as fusion proteins with glutathione 5-transferase (GST). In general, such fusion proteins are soluble and can easily be purified from lysed cells by adsorption and binding to matrix glutathione agarose beads followed by elution in the presence of free glutathione. The pGEX vectors are designed to include thrombin or factor Xa protease cleavage sites so that the cloned target gene product can be released from the GST moiety.

In an insect system, Autographa californica nuclear polyhedrosis virus (AcNPV) is used as a vector to express foreign genes. The virus grows in Spodoptera frugiperda cells. The antibody coding sequence may be cloned individually into non-essential regions (for example the polyhedrin gene) of the virus and placed under control of an AcNPV promoter (for example the polyhedrin promoter).

In mammalian host cells, a number of viral-based expression systems may be utilized. In cases where an adenovirus is used as an expression vector, the antibody coding sequence of interest may be ligated to an adenovirus transcription/translation control complex, e.g., the late promoter and tripartite leader sequence. This chimeric gene may then be inserted in the adenovirus genome by in vitro or in vivo recombinaction. Insertion in a non-essential region of the viral genome (e.g., region E1 or E3) will result in a recombinant virus that is viable and capable of expressing the antibody molecule in infected hosts (e.g., see Logan & Shenk, 1984, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81:355-359). Specific initiation signals may also be required for efficient translation of inserted antibody coding sequences. These signals include the ATG initiation codon and adjacent sequences. Furthermore, the initiation codon must be in phase with the reading frame of the desired coding sequence to ensure translation of the entire insert. These exogenous translational control signals and initiation codons can be of a variety of origins, both natural and synthetic. The efficiency of expression may be enhanced by the inclusion of appropriate transcription enhancer elements, transcription terminators, etc. (see, e.g., Bittner et al., 1987, Methods in Enzymol. 153:51-54).

In addition, a host cell strain may be chosen which modulates the expression of the inserted sequences, or modifies and processes the gene product in the specific fashion desired. Such modifications (e.g., glycosylation) and processing (e.g., cleavage) of protein products may be important for the function of the protein. Different host cells have characteristic and specific mechanisms for the post-translational processing and modification of proteins and gene products. Appropriate cell lines or host systems can be chosen to ensure the correct modification and processing of the foreign protein expressed. To this end, eukaryotic host cells which possess the cellular machinery for proper processing of the primary transcript, glycosylation, and phosphorylation of the gene product may be used. Such mammalian host cells include but are not limited to CHO, VERY, Hela, COS, MDCK, 293, 3T3, W138, BT483, Hs578T, HTB2, BT20 and T47D, NS0 (a murine myeloma cell line that does not endogenously produce any immunoglobulin chains), CRLT03O and Hs78Bst cells.

For long-term, high-yield production of recombinant proteins, stable expression is preferred. For example, cell lines which stably express the antibody molecule may be engineered. Rather than using expression vectors which contain viral origins of replication, host cells can be transformed with DNA controlled by appropriate expression control elements (e.g., promoter, enhancer, sequences, transcription terminators, polyadenylation sites, etc.), and a selectable marker. Following the introduction of the foreign DNA, engineered cells may be allowed to grow for 1-2 days in an enriched media, and then are switched to a selective media. The selectable marker in the recombinant plasmid confers resistance to the selection and allows cells to stably integrate the plasmid into their chromosomes and grow to form foci which in turn can be cloned and expanded into cell lines. This method may advantageously be used to engineer cell lines which express the antibody molecule. Such engineered cell lines may be particularly useful in screening and evaluation of compositions that interact directly or indirectly with the antibody molecule.

A number of selection systems may be used, including but not limited to, the herpes simplex virus thymidine kinase (Wigler et al., 1977, Cell 11:223), hypoxanthineguanine phosphoribosyltransferase (Szybalska & Szybalski, 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 48:202), and adenine phosphoribosyltransferase (Lowy et al., 1980, Cell 22:8-17) genes can be employed in tk-, hprt- or aprt- cells, respectively. Also, antimetabolite resistance can be used as the basis of selection for the following genes: dhfr, which confers resistance to methotrexate (Wigler et al., 1980, Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 77: 357; O’Hare et al., 1981, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78:1527); gpt, which confers resistance to mycophenolic acid (Mulligan & Berg, 1981, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 78:2072); neo, which confers resistance to the aminoglycoside G-
by any method known in the art for purification of an immunoglobulin molecule, for example, by chromatography (e.g.,

**[0519]**) The expression levels of an antibody molecule can be increased by vector amplification (for a review, see
Bebbington and Hentschel, The use of vectors based on gene amplification for the expression of cloned genes in
expressing antibody is amplifiable, increase in the level of inhibitor present in culture of host cell will increase the number
of copies of the marker gene. Since the amplified region is associated with the antibody gene, production of the antibody
will also increase (Crouse et al., 1983, Mol. Cell. Biol. 3:257).

**[0520]** The host cell may be co-transfected with two expression vectors of the invention, the first vector encoding a
heavy chain derived polypeptide and the second vector encoding a light chain derived polypeptide. The two vectors may
contain identical selectable markers which enable equal expression of heavy and light chain polypeptides. Alternatively,
a single vector may be used which encodes, and is capable of expressing, both heavy and light chain polypeptides. In
such situations, the light chain should be placed before the heavy chain to avoid an excess of toxic free heavy chain
the heavy and light chains may comprise cDNA or genomic DNA.

**[0521]** Once an antibody molecule of the invention has been produced by recombinant expression, it may be purified
by any method known in the art for purification of an immunoglobulin molecule, for example, by chromatography (e.g.,
ion exchange, affinity, particularly by affinity for the specific antigen after Protein A, and sizing column chromatography),
centrifugation, differential solubility, or by any other standard technique for the purification of proteins. Further, the
antibodies of the present invention or fragments thereof may be fused to heterologous polypeptide sequences described
herein or otherwise known in the art to facilitate purification.

### 5.11 IL-9 POLYPEPTIDES

**[0522]** An IL-9 polypeptide may be IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof. The IL-9 polypeptide may be from any species. The nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences of IL-9 polypeptides can be found in the literature or public databases, or the nucleotide and/or amino acid sequences can be determined using cloning and sequencing techniques Known to one of skill in the art. For example, the nucleotide sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. A60480 and AAC17735; FIG. 12). The amino acid sequence of human IL-9 can be found in the GenBank database (see, e.g., Accession Nos. A60480 and AAC17735; FIG. 13) and in U.S. Provisional Application No. 60/371,683 (the amino acid sequence of human IL-9 on page 15 is specifically incorporated herein by reference). In a preferred embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is human IL-9, an analog, derivative or a fragment thereof.

**[0523]** An IL-9 polypeptide may be a "free-standing" fragment of IL-9, or a fragment of IL-9 within a larger polypeptide
of which the fragment forms a part or region, most preferably as a single continuous region. Representative examples
of IL-9 fragments that may be bound by antibodies of the present invention, include, for example, fragments that comprise
or alternatively, consist of from about amino acid residues: 1 to 15, 16-30, 31-46, 47-55, 56-72, 73-104, 105-126 the of
the amino acid sequence corresponding to human IL-9. Moreover, an IL-9 polypeptide that may be bound by antibodies
of the present invention can be at least 4, at least 5, at least 6, at least 7, at least 8, at least 9, at least 10, at least 11,
at least 12, at least 13, at least 14, at least 15, at least 20, at least 30, at least 40, at least 50, at least 60, at least 70,
at least 80, at least 90, at least 100, at least 110, at least 120 or at least 125 amino acids in length. In this context, "about"
means the particularly recited ranges and ranges larger or smaller by several, a few, 5, 4, 3, 2 or 1 amino acid residues
at either or both the amino- and carboxy-termini.

**[0524]** An IL-9 polypeptide may be fused with the constant domain of immunoglobulins (IgA, IgE, IgG, IgM), or portions
thereof (CH1, CH2, CH3, or any combination thereof and portions thereof), or albumin (including but not limited to
recombinant human albumin or fragments or variants thereof (see, e.g., U.S. Patent No. 5,876,969, issued March 2,
their entirety)), resulting in chimeric polypeptides. Such fusion proteins may facilitate purification and may increase half-
life *in vivo*. This has been shown for chimeric proteins consisting of the first two domains of the human CD4 polypeptide
and various domains of the constant regions of the heavy or light chains of mammalian immunoglobulins. See, e.g., EP
the immune system has been demonstrated for antigens (e.g., insulin) conjugated to an FcRn binding partner such as

101
IgG or Fc fragments (see, e.g., International Publication Nos. WO 96/22024 and WO 99/048 13). IgG Fusion proteins that have a disulfide-linked dimeric structure due to the IgG portion disulfide bonds have also been found to be more efficient in binding and neutralizing other molecules than monomeric polypeptides or fragments thereof alone. See, e.g., Fountoulakis et al., J. Biochem., 270:3958-3964 (1995). Nucleic acids encoding the above epitopes can also be recombined with a gene of interest as an epitope tag (e.g., the hemagglutinin ("HA") tag or flag tag) to aid in detection and purification of the expressed polypeptide. For example, a system described by Janknecht et al., allows for the ready purification of non-denatured fusion proteins expressed in human cell lines (Janknecht et al., 1991, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 88:8972-897). In this system, the gene of interest is subcloned into a vaccinia recombination plasmid such that the open reading frame of the gene is transiently fused to an amino-terminal tag consisting of six histidine residues.

The tag serves as a matrix-binding domain for the fusion protein. Extracts from cells infected with the recombinant vaccinia virus are loaded onto Ni2+ nitrocellulose column and histidine tagged proteins can be selectively eluted with imidazole-containing buffers.

In a specific embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is fused with a heterologous antigen (e.g., polypeptide, carbohydrate, phospholipid, or nucleic acid). In specific embodiments, the heterologous antigen is an immunogen.

In another embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is a derivative of IL-9 or the epitope-bearing fragments thereof. Such derivatives can be generated by random mutagenesis of a polynucleotide encoding IL-9, by error-prone PCR, random nucleotide insertion or other methods prior to recombination. Alternatively, site-directed mutagenesis techniques can be used to produce derivatives. Amino acids in the IL-9 polypeptides that are essential for function can be identified by methods known in the art, such as site-directed mutagenesis or alanine-scanning mutagenesis (Cunningham and Wells, Science 244:1081-1085 (1989)). The latter procedure introduces single alanine mutations at every residue in the molecule. The resulting mutant molecules are then tested for functional activity, such as ligand binding and the ability to stimulate lymphocyte (e.g., B cell) as, for example, proliferation, differentiation, and/or activation. In one embodiment of the invention, an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence which contains at least one conservative amino acid substitution, but not more than 50 conservative amino acid substitutions, even more preferably, not more than 40 conservative amino acid substitutions, still more preferably, not more than 30 conservative amino acid substitutions, and still even more preferably, not more than 20 conservative amino acid substitutions relative to the native IL-9 amino acid sequence (e.g., the native human IL-9 amino acid sequence). In another embodiment of the invention, an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence which contains at least one conservative amino acid substitution; but not more than 10, 9, 8, 7, 6, 5, 4, 3, 2, or 1 conservative amino acid substitutions relative to the native IL-9 amino acid sequence (e.g., the native human IL-9 amino acid sequence). In yet another embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide comprises an amino acid sequence which contains one or more conservative substitutions or a combination of non-conservative and conservative amino acid substitutions relative to the native IL-9 amino acid sequence.

To improve or alter the characteristics of IL-9 polypeptides, protein engineering may be employed. Recombinant DNA technology known to those skilled in the art can be used to create novel mutant proteins or "muteins" including single or multiple amino acid substitutions, deletions, additions or fusion proteins. Such modified polypeptides can show, e.g., enhanced activity or increased stability. In addition, they may be purified in higher yields and show better solubility than the corresponding natural polypeptide, at least under certain purification and storage conditions. For instance, for many proteins, it is known in the art that one or more amino acids may be deleted from the N-terminus or C-terminus without substantial loss of biological function. For instance, Ron et al., J. Biol. Chem., 268:2984-2988 (1993) reported modified KGF proteins that had heparin binding activity even if 3, 8, or 27 amino-terminal amino acid residues were missing. Accordingly, antibodies of the present invention may bind IL-9 polypeptide mutants or variants generated by protein engineering.

In another embodiment, an IL-9 polypeptide is at least 50%, at least 65%, at least 70%, at least 75%, at least 80%, at least 85%, at least 90%, or at least 95% identical to a native IL-9 amino acid sequence (e.g., a native human IL-9 amino acid sequence).

5.12 METHODS OF PRODUCING POLYPEPTIDES

Polypeptides, peptides, proteins, and fusion proteins can be produced by standard recombinant DNA techniques or by protein synthetic techniques, e.g., by use of a peptide synthesizer. For example, a nucleic acid molecule encoding a polypeptide, peptides, proteins, or fusion proteins can be synthesized by conventional techniques including automated DNA synthesizers. Alternatively, PCR amplification of gene fragments can be carried out using anchor primers which give rise to complementary overhangs between two consecutive gene fragments which can subsequently be annealed and reamplified to generate a chimeric gene sequence (see, e.g., Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Ausubel et al., eds., John Wiley & Sons, 1992).

The nucleotide sequences encoding a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or fusion protein may be obtained from any information available to those of skill in the art (i.e., from Genbank, the literature, or by routine cloning). The nucleotide sequence coding for a polypeptide, peptide, protein, and fusion protein can be inserted into an appropriate expression vector by methods such as the use of restriction enzymes, klenow fragments, ligase, or polymerase. The expression vector can be introduced into suitable host cells using techniques known in the art (e.g., calcium chloride transformation, electroporation, liposomes, etc.).
vector, i.e., a vector which contains the necessary elements for the transcription and translation of the inserted protein-coding sequence. A variety of host-vector systems may be utilized in the present invention to express the protein-coding sequence. These include but are not limited to mammalian cell systems infected with virus (e.g., vaccinia virus, adenovirus, etc.); insect cell systems infected with virus (e.g., baculovirus); microorganisms such as yeast containing yeast vectors; or bacteria transformed with bacteriophage, DNA, plasmid DNA, or cosmid DNA. The expression elements of vectors vary in their strengths and specificities. Depending on the host-vector system utilized, any one of a number of suitable transcription and translation elements may be used.


[0532] In a specific embodiment, the expression of a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or fusion protein is regulated by a constitutive promoter. In another embodiment, the expression of a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or a fusion protein is regulated by an inducible promoter. In another embodiment, the expression of a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or a fusion protein is regulated by a tissue-specific promoter.

[0533] In a specific embodiment, a vector is used that comprises a promoter operably linked to a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or a fusion protein-encoding nucleic acid, one or more origins of replication, and, optionally, one or more selectable markers (e.g., an antibiotic resistance gene).

[0534] In mammalian host cells, a number of viral-based expression systems may be utilized. In cases where an adenovirus is used as an expression vector, the polypeptide or fusion protein coding sequence may be ligated to an adenovirus transcription/translation control complex, e.g., the late promoter and tripartite leader sequence. This chimeric gene may then be inserted in the adenovirus genome by in vitro or in vivo recombination. Insertion in a non-essential region of the viral genome (e.g., region E1 or E3) will result in a recombinant virus that is viable and capable of expressing the antibody molecule in infected host (e.g. see Logan & Shenk, 1984, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 81:355-359). Specific initiation signals may also be required for efficient translation of inserted fusion protein coding sequences. These signals include the ATG initiation codon and adjacent sequences. Furthermore, the initiation codon must be in phase with the reading frame of the desired coding sequence to ensure translation of the entire insert. These exogenous translational control signals and initiation codons can be of a variety of origins, both natural and synthetic. The efficiency of expression may be enhanced by the inclusion of appropriate transcription enhancer elements, transcription terminators, etc. (see Bittner et al., 1987, Methods in Enzymol. 153:51-544).
Expression vectors containing inserts of a gene encoding a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or fusion protein can be identified by three general approaches: (a) nucleic acid hybridization, (b) presence or absence of "marker" gene functions, and (c) expression of inserted sequences. In the first approach, the presence of a gene encoding a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or a fusion protein in an expression vector can be detected by nucleic acid hybridization using probes comprising sequences that are homologous to an inserted gene encoding the polypeptide, peptide, protein, or the fusion protein, respectively. In the second approach, the recombinant vector/host system can be identified and selected based upon the presence or absence of certain "marker" gene functions (e.g., thymidine kinase activity, resistance to antibiotics, transformation phenotype, occlusion body formation in baculovirus, etc.) caused by the insertion of a nucleotide sequence encoding a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or fusion protein in the vector. For example, if the nucleotide sequence encoding the fusion protein is inserted within the marker gene sequence of the vector, recombinants containing the gene encoding the fusion protein insert can be identified by the absence of the marker gene function. In the third approach, recombinant expression vectors can be identified by assaying the gene product (e.g., fusion protein) expressed by the recombinant. Such assays can be based, for example, on the physical or functional properties of the fusion protein in in vitro assay systems, e.g., binding to an antibody.

In addition, a host cell strain may be chosen which modulates the expression of the inserted sequences, or modifies and processes the gene product in the specific fashion desired. Expression from certain promoters can be elevated in the presence of certain inducers; thus, expression of the genetically engineered fusion protein may be controlled. Furthermore, different host cells have characteristic and specific mechanisms for the translational and post-translational processing and modification (e.g., glycosylation, phosphorylation of proteins). Appropriate cell lines or host systems can be chosen to ensure the desired modification and processing of the foreign protein expressed. For example, expression in a bacterial system will produce an unglycosylated product and expression in yeast will produce a glycosylated product. Eukaryotic host cells which possess the cellular machinery for proper processing of the primary transcript, glycosylation, and phosphorylation of the gene product may be used. Such mammalian host cells include, but are not limited to, CHO, VERY, BHK, Hela, COS, MDCK, 293, 3T3, Wi38, NSO, and in particular, neuronal cell lines such as, for example, SK-N-AS, SK-N-FI, SK-N-DZ human neuroblastomas (Sugimoto et al., 1984, J. Natl. Cancer Inst. 73: 51-57), SK-N-SH human neuroblastoma (Biochim. Biophys. Acta, 1982, 704: 450-460), Daoy human cerebellar medulloblastoma (He et al., 1992, Cancer Res. 52: 1144-1148) DBTGR-05MG glioblastoma cells (Kruse et al., 1992, In Vitro Cell. Dev. Biol. 28A: 609-614), IMR-32 human neuroblastoma (Cancer Res., 1970, 30: 2110-2118), 1321N1 human astrocytoma (Proc. Natl Acad. Sci. USA, 1977, 74: 4816), MOG-G-CCM human astrocytoma (Br. J. Cancer, 1984, 49: 269), U87MG human glioblastoma-astrocytoma (Acta Pathol. Microbiol. Scand., 1968, 74: 465-486), A172 human glioblastoma (Olopade et al., 1992, Cancer Res. 52: 2523-2529), C6 rat glioma cells (Benda et al., 1968, Science 161: 370-371), Neuro-2a mouse neuroblastoma (Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 1970, 65: 129-136), NB41A3 mouse neuroblastoma (Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 1962,48: 1184-1190), SCP sheep choroid plexus (Bolin et al., 1994, J. Virol. Methods 48: 211-221), G355-5, PG-4 Cat normal astrocyte (Haapala et al., 1985, J. Virol. 53: 827-833), Mpf ferret brain (Trowbridge et al., 1982, In Vitro 18: 952-960), and normal cell lines such as, for example, CTX TNA2 rat normal cortex brain (Radany et al., 1992, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89: 6467-6471) such as, for example, CRL7030 and Hs578Bst.

Furthermore, different vector/host expression systems may effect processing reactions to different extents.
Once a polypeptide, peptide, protein, or a fusion protein of the invention has been produced by recombinant expression, it may be purified by any method known in the art for purification of a protein, for example, by chromatography (e.g., ion exchange, affinity, particularly by affinity for the specific antigen after Protein A, and sizing column chromatography), centrifugation, differential solubility, or by any other standard technique for the purification of proteins.

6. EXAMPLES

Certain embodiments of the invention are illustrated by the following non-limiting examples.

6.1 EXAMPLE 1: PREPARATION OF ANTI-IL-9 ANTIBODY 7F3COM-2H2

The anti-IL-9 humanized monoclonal antibody 7F3com-2H2 was prepared using the pMI347 vector. The pMI347 vector coding for the expression of 7F3com-2H2 consists of the following four independent genetic elements: a glutamine synthetase selectable marker expression cassette, the 2H2 kappa light chain cDNA expression cassette, the 2H2 γ1 heavy chain mini-gene expression cassette, and a bacterial origin of replication and antibiotic resistance gene.

The first element, the glutamine synthetase selectable marker expression cassette consists of hamster glutamine synthetase (GS) cDNA under the control of simian virus 40 (SV40) early enhancer and promoter and SV40 early splicing and polyadenylation region for efficient mRNA cleavage and addition of a polyadenlylate tail. This element is required for integration, amplification, and stable maintenance of the plasmid in the host cell genome.

Each of the 2H2 heavy and light chain expression cassettes consist of the human cytomegalovirus major immediate early (hCMVie) enhancer, promoter, and 5'-untranslated region directing the high level transcription of 2H2 heavy chain cDNA, and the SV40 early polyadenylation region for efficient polyadenylation. This combination of a strong enhancer/promoter and an efficient polyadenylation region assures high levels of stable 2H2 light chain mRNA in the cells. The light and heavy chain expression cassettes are separated by a murine immunoglobulin mu transcription termination region to prevent transcriptional interference of the downstream genes.

The pMI347 vector is the bacterial origin of replication and antibiotic resistance gene (e.g., beta-lactamase gene) allow for the propagation and selection of the vector E. coli.

The pMI347 vector encoding the anti-IL-9 monoclonal antibody 7F3com-2H2 has been deposited in the form of E. coli (DH5α) with the American Type Culture Collection (ATCC), located in Manassas, Virginia, under the provisions of the Budapest Treaty on the International Recognition of the Deposit of Microorganisms for the Purposes of Patent Procedure ("Budapest Treaty"), on April 9, 2004, and assigned accession number PTA-

Transient Mammalian Cell Expression of 7F3com-2H2

The expression vector pMI347 was introduced to 293-H cells via lipid mediated transfection for transient expression. After 72 hours, the cell culture supernatant was harvested and fresh growth medium was added to each plate. The process was repeated after 96 hours. After the third harvest, the cell culture supernatants were pooled and assayed for human IgG content.

Stable Mammalian Cell Expression of 7F3com-2H2

The expression vector pMI347 was linearized with the Sal I restriction enzyme and introduced into NS0 cells by electroporation. Cells were selected for integration of the plasmid into the host cell genome in glutamine-free medium. Colonies surviving in the glutamine-free environment were screened for immunoglobulin expression and the highest expressing colonies were expanded. Then, these primary transfectants were cloned by limiting dilution in glutamine-free medium to isolate high producing subpopulations. The clones were screened for specific productivity and growth characteristics. Those clones that exhibited the most favorable combinations of high productivity and rapid growth were selected for evaluation as production cell lines.

Quantitation of 7F3com-2H2

Cell culture supernatants were screened for the 7F3com-2H2 antibody using a sandwich ELISA. Assay plates coated with goat-anti-human IgG were washed and incubated with cell culture supernatant and human IgG standards. After incubation, the plates were washed to remove non-bound IgG. Then the plates were reacted with horseradish peroxidase-labeled goat-anti-human IgG secondary antibody. After incubation, the plates were again washed. The chromogenic substrate 3, 3', 5, 5'-tetramethylbenzidine was added to each well and after five minutes, 0.1N sulfuric acid was added to terminate the substrate turnover. The substrate turnover was then measured at 450 nm using a microplate reader. The standard curve was plotted as a log-linear relationship and unknown samples were compared to the standard
curve to estimate their human IgG content.

6.2 ANTIBODY PURIFICATION

[0549] The following section describes a method for purifying antibodies to be used in the methods of the invention.

Buffer Components and Equipment

[0550] Buffers, process solutions and cleaning solutions are prepared with water for injection (WFI). Buffers are tested for bioburden and endotoxin.

Buffers and Process Solutions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Buffer Component</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>0.1 M citric acid</td>
<td>10 mM sodium citrate, 80 mM NaCl, pH 4.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 mM sodium phosphate, pH 6.5</td>
<td>20 mM Tris-HCl, 40 mM NaCl, pH 7.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.5 mM sodium phosphate, pH 6.5</td>
<td>50 mM Glycine-HCl, 30 mM NaCl, pH 2.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.5 M sodium phosphate, 40 mM NaCl, pH 6.5</td>
<td>50 mM Glycine-HCl, pH 2.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.0 M Tris base</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Cleaning and Storage Solutions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Solution Type</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water for Injection (WFI)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.0 N NaOH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.1 N NaOH</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20% (v/v) ethanol</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>0.5 N NaOH, 400 ppm sodium hypochlorite</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Formulation Buffers

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Buffer Component</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>10 mM Histidine</td>
<td>150 mM NaCl, pH 6.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4 M sodium chloride</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Equipment (Substitutions with equivalent performing materials are acceptable)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Equipment</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>300 kg scale</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conductivity meter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stir plate</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pH meter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vessels: Appropriately sized Stedim™ bags, buffer tanks, PETG Bottles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson Marlow 1700 peristaltic pump</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wedgewood UV, pH, conductivity unit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amersham Pharmacia chromatography controller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Packed POROS HS50 cation exchange gel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Packed Pharmacia rProtein A affinity gel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Packed POROS HQ anion exchange gel</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sterile, depyrogenated silicone tubing</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Integrtest Filter Integrity Tester II</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sterile Asahi Planova 20 N membrane viral removal filter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millipore 0.2 micron Durapore filter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millipore Multimedia filter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Purification and Formulation of the Antibodies

The purification process comprises three chromatography steps, a nanofiltration step, a low pH treatment step, and formulation. These steps are designed to remove host cell proteins, DNA and cell culture components such as BSA and transferrin. In addition, the process includes steps to control bioburden and endotoxin and to remove and inactivate viruses.

Conditioned Medium (Steps 1 to 6)

Conditioned medium from a single cell culture lot or pooled from multiple cell culture lots is purified as a single lot. The combination of multiple cell culture lots into one purification lot is performed in order to utilize downstream processing steps sized for a single lot size and to decrease the number of purification lots. For example, because the working volumes of 130 L and 250 L cell culture bioreactors are approximately 100 L and 200 L, respectively, these two cell culture lots could be pooled and run as one 300 L purification lot. Process product samples are analyzed for DNA using a PicoGreen or a quantitative PCR assay to detect DNA. Protein concentration is determined either by a Protein A blindable HPLC assay or by UV absorbance at 280 nm. Product-containing process streams are monitored for endotoxin and bioburden. Column effluents are monitored for endotoxin. A description of each step is summarized below.

Conditioned Medium Adjustment and Filtration (Step 7)

The conditioned medium is adjusted to pH 4.6 ± 0.2 with 0.1 M citric acid. The adjusted conditioned medium is then filtered using a CUNO filter in-line with a Millipore 0.2 micron Durapore filter.

Cation Exchange Chromatography Step (Step 8)

The adjusted and filtered conditioned medium is loaded onto a cation exchange column that has been equilibrated with 10 mM sodium phosphate, 80 mM sodium chloride, pH 4.6. The bound antibody is washed using the same buffer. The column is then washed with 25 mM sodium phosphate pH 6.5 to remove process impurities, especially BSA. The product is eluted using 20 mM Tris-HCl buffer, 40 mM NaCl, pH 7.5. Following elution of the product, the column is cleaned with 1.0 N NaOH and stored in 0.1 N NaOH at room temperature.

rProtein A Chromatograph (Step 9)

The cation exchange product is loaded directly onto a rProtein A column equilibrated with 20 mM Tris-HCl buffer, 40 mM NaCl, pH 7.5. Following loading, the column is washed with the equilibration buffer, and the product is eluted with 50 mM glycine, 30 mM NaCl, pH 3.2. The rProtein A product is neutralized to pH 6.5 ± 0.2 with 1.0 M Tris base. This chromatography step removes additional process-related impurities. At the end of the step, the column is washed with equilibration buffer, cleaned with 0.1 N NaOH, washed with equilibration buffer and stored in 20% (v/v) ethanol at room temperature.

Anion Exchange Chromatography (Step 10)

This chromatographic step is the final step designed to remove any trace levels of process-related impurities. The column is equilibrated with 0.5 M sodium phosphate, pH 6.5 followed by equilibration with 5 mM sodium phosphate, 40 mM sodium chloride, pH 6.5. Under these conditions, the neutralized rProtein A product is loaded onto the equilibrated anion exchange column, and under these conditions, the product is recovered in the non-bound fraction and the process-related impurities are retained in the column. The column is cleaned with 1.0 N NaOH and stored in 0.1 N NaOH at room temperature.
Nanofiltration (Step 11)

[0557] The anion exchange product is filtered through a sterile Planova™ 20 N membrane (pore size = 20 nm) that is prepared by flushing first with WFI and then with 5 mM sodium phosphate, 40 mM sodium chloride pH 6.5. After the product is filtered, the filter is chased with a small volume of 5 mM sodium phosphate, 40 mM sodium chloride, pH 6.5 to maximize product recovery. After filtration the nanofilter is integrity tested.

Low pH Treatment (Step 12)

[0558] The pH of the nanofiltered product is adjusted to 3.4 ± 0.1 with 50 mM glycine, pH 2.35 and held at this pH for 30 ± 10 minutes. After low pH treatment, the product pH is adjusted to 6.5 ± 0.2 with 1.0 M Tris base.

6.3 INTERACTION OF IL-9 ANTIBODIES WITH RHLIL9

[0559] The interaction of soluble 7F3com-2H2 and MH9A3 (both in an IgG and Fab form) with immobilized rhuIL9 was monitored by surface plasmon resonance detection using a BiACore 3000 instrument (Pharmacia Biosensor, Uppsala, Sweden). rhuIL9 was coupled to the dextran matrix of a CM5 sensor chip (Pharmacia Biosensor) using an Amine Coupling Kit at a surface density of between 100 and 200 RU. 7F3com-2H2 was diluted in 0.01 M HPES pH 7.4 containing 0.15 M NaCl, 3 mM EDTA and 0.005% P20. All subsequent dilutions were made in the same buffer. All binding experiments were performed at 25°C with concentrations ranging from 0.19 nM to 100 nM at a flow rate of 75 µL/min; data were collected for approximately 35 minutes and three 1-minute pulses of 30 mM HCl were used to regenerate the surfaces. Antibodies were also flowed over an uncoated cell and the sensorgrams from these blank runs subtracted from those obtained with rhuIL-9-coupled chips. Data were fitted to a 1:1 Langmuir binding model. The algorithm calculates both the kon and the koff, from which the apparent equilibrium dissociation constant, KD, is deduced as the ratio of the two rate constants (koff/kon). These values obtained are indicated in Table 6 below:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Molecule</th>
<th>kon (M⁻¹ s⁻¹)</th>
<th>koff (s⁻¹)</th>
<th>KD (pM)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7F3com-2H2 Fab</td>
<td>1.68 x 10⁵</td>
<td>3.62 x 10⁻⁵</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7F3com-2H2 IgG</td>
<td>4.76 x 10⁵</td>
<td>2.65 x 10⁻⁶</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MH9A3 Fab</td>
<td>2.89 x 10⁵</td>
<td>1.80 x 10⁻⁴</td>
<td>623</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MH9A3 IgG</td>
<td>3.02 x 10⁵</td>
<td>8.94 x 10⁻⁶</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[0560] Those skilled in the art will recognize, or be able to ascertain using no more than routine experimentation, many equivalents to the specific embodiments of the invention described herein. Such equivalents are intended to be encompassed by the following claims.

[0561] All publications, patents and patent applications mentioned in this specification are herein incorporated by reference into the specification to the same extent as if each individual publication, patent or patent application was specifically and individually indicated to be incorporated herein by reference.

[0562] The present invention will now be further defined by reference to one or more of the following numbered clauses:

1. An IL-9 antibody comprising a variable heavy (VH) domain having an amino acid sequence of the VH domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4, wherein the said antibody immunospecifically binds to a human IL-9 polypeptide.

2. An IL-9 antibody comprising a variable light (VL) domain having an amino acid sequence of the VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4, wherein the said antibody immunospecifically binds to a human IL-9 polypeptide.

3. The IL-9 antibody of clause 1 further comprising a VL domain having an amino acid sequence of the VL domain of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4, wherein the said antibody immunospecifically binds to a human IL-9 polypeptide.

4. An IL-9 antibody comprising a complementarity determining region (CDR) having an amino acid sequence of a CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4, wherein the said antibody immunospecifically binds to a human IL-9 polypeptide.
5. The IL-9 antibody of clause 4, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

6. The IL-9 antibody of clause 4, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

7. The IL-9 antibody of clause 5 further comprising a VL CDR having the amino acid sequence of a VH CDR of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

8. The IL-9 antibody of clause 5, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

9. The IL-9 antibody of clause 5, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

10. The IL-9 antibody of clause 5, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

11. The IL-9 antibody of clause 8, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

12. The IL-9 antibody of clause 8, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

13. The IL-9 antibody of clause 9, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

14. The IL-9 antibody of clause 11, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

15. The IL-9 antibody of clause 7, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

16. The IL-9 antibody of clause 7, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

17. The IL-9 antibody of clause 7, wherein the antibody comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

18. The IL-9 antibody of clause 15, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

19. The IL-9 antibody of clause 15, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.
20. The IL-9 antibody of clause 16, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

21. The IL-9 antibody of clause 18, wherein the antibody further comprises a VH CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VH CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

22. The IL-9 antibody of clause 6, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

23. The IL-9 antibody of clause 6, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

24. The IL-9 antibody of clause 6, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

25. The IL-9 antibody of clause 22, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

26. The IL-9 antibody of clause 22, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

27. The IL-9 antibody of clause 23, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

28. The IL-9 antibody of clause 25, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

29. The IL-9 antibody of clause 29, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

30. The IL-9 antibody of clause 7, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

31. The IL-9 antibody of clause 7, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

32. The IL-9 antibody of clause 29, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

33. The IL-9 antibody of clause 29, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

34. The IL-9 antibody of clause 30, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2,
35. The IL-9 antibody of clause 32, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

36. The IL-9 antibody of clause 15, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

37. The IL-9 antibody of clause 15, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

38. The IL-9 antibody of clause 15, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

39. The IL-9 antibody of clause 36, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

40. The IL-9 antibody of clause 36, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

41. The IL-9 antibody of clause 36, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

42. The IL-9 antibody of clause 37, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

43. The IL-9 antibody of clause 39, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

44. The IL-9 antibody of clause 16, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

45. The IL-9 antibody of clause 16, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

46. The IL-9 antibody of clause 43, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

47. The IL-9 antibody of clause 43, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

48. The IL-9 antibody of clause 44, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.
49. The IL-9 antibody of clause 46, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

50. The IL-9 antibody of clause 17, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

51. The IL-9 antibody of clause 17, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

52. The IL-9 antibody of clause 17, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

53. The IL-9 antibody of clause 50, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

54. The IL-9 antibody of clause 50, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

55. The IL-9 antibody of clause 51, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

56. The IL-9 antibody of clause 53, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

57. The IL-9 antibody of clause 18, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

58. The IL-9 antibody of clause 18, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

59. The IL-9 antibody of clause 18, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

60. The IL-9 antibody of clause 57, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

61. The IL-9 antibody of clause 57, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

62. The IL-9 antibody of clause 58, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

63. The IL-9 antibody of clause 60, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2,
7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

64. The IL-9 antibody of clause 19, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

65. The IL-9 antibody of clause 19, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

66. The IL-9 antibody of clause 19, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

67. The IL-9 antibody of clause 64, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

68. The IL-9 antibody of clause 64, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

69. The IL-9 antibody of claim 65, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

70. The IL-9 antibody of clause 67, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

71. The IL-9 antibody of clause 20, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

72. The IL-9 antibody of clause 20, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

73. The IL-9 antibody of clause 20, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

74. The IL-9 antibody of clause 71, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

75. The IL-9 antibody of clause 71, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

76. The IL-9 antibody of clause 72, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

77. The IL-9 antibody of clause 74, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.
78. The IL-9 antibody of clause 21, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR1 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR1 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

79. The IL-9 antibody of clause 21, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

80. The IL-9 antibody of clause 21, wherein the antibody comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

81. The IL-9 antibody of clause 78, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR2 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR2 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

82. The IL-9 antibody of clause 78, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

83. The IL-9 antibody of clause 79, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

84. The IL-9 antibody of clause 81, wherein the antibody further comprises a VL CDR3 having an amino acid sequence of a VL CDR3 of 4D4, 4D4 H2-1 D11, 4D4com-XF9, 4D4com-2F9, 7F3, 71A10, 22D3, 7F3com-2H2, 7F3com-3H5, or 7F3com-3D4.

85. The IL-9 antibody of clause 1, 2 or 3, wherein the antibody is a human or humanized antibody.

86. The IL-9 antibody of clause 1, 2 or 3, wherein the antibody is conjugated to a detectable substance or a therapeutic agent.

87. A pharmaceutical composition comprising the IL-9 antibody of claim 1, 2 or 3, and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.

88. A method for preventing, treating, managing and/or ameliorating a disease or disorder characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide or aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R, said method comprising administering to a subject in need thereof an prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of the IL-9 antibody of clause 1, 2 or 3.

89. A method for preventing, treating, managing and/or ameliorating an inflammatory disorder, autoimmune disorder, a proliferative disorder or respiratory infection or one or more symptoms thereof, said comprising administering to a subject in need thereof a dosage of a prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of the IL-9 antibody of clause 1, 2 or 3.

90. The method of clause 89, wherein the respiratory infection is caused by a virus or bacteria.

91. The method of clause 89, wherein the virus is respiratory syncytial virus, parainfluenza virus or human metapneumovirus.

92. The method of clause 89, wherein the inflammatory disorder is asthma, an allergy, arthritis or a disorder characterized by type 2-mediated inflammation.

93. The method of clause 89, wherein the autoimmune disorder is rheumatoid arthritis or multiple sclerosis.

94. The method of clause 89 further comprising a dosage of a prophylactically or therapeutically effective amount of one or more prophylactic or therapeutic agents other than an IL-9 antibody.
95. The method of clause 94, wherein at least one of the prophylactic or therapeutic agents is an anti-angiogenic agent, a TNF-α antagonist, an immunomodulatory agent, or an anti-inflammatory agent.

96. The method of clause 95, wherein the anti-angiogenic agent is VITAXIN™.

97. The method of clause 95, wherein the immunomodulatory agent is MEDI-507 or an anti-Epha2 antibody.

98. The method of clause 89, wherein the IL-9 antibody is administered parenterally, intranasally or orally.

99. The method of clause 89, wherein the subject is refractory to conventional therapies for the disease or disorder.

100. A method of diagnosing, prognosing, or monitoring a disorder or disease characterized by aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9 polypeptide or aberrant expression and/or activity of an IL-9R comprising:

(a) assaying the level of IL-9 in cells or a tissue sample of a subject using the IL-9 antibody claim of 1, 2 or 3; and
(b) comparing the assayed level of IL-9 with a control level, whereby an increase or decrease in the assayed level of IL-9 compared to the control level of IL-9 is indicative of said disorder or disease.

101. A kit comprising the antibody of clause 1, 2 or 3 and instructions for use, in one or more containers.

102. An article of manufacture comprising a packaging material and a pharmaceutical agent contained within said packaging material, wherein said pharmaceutical agent comprises the IL-9 antibody of claim 1, 2 or 3 and a pharmaceutically acceptable carrier.

103. An IL-9 antibody, wherein said IL-9 antibody has an association rate constant or $k_{on}$ rate of at least $10^5$ M$^{-1}$ s$^{-1}$.

104. The IL-9 antibody of clause 103, wherein said association rate constant or $k_{on}$ rate is at most $10^{11}$ M$^{-1}$ s$^{-1}$.

105. An IL-9 antibody, wherein said IL-9 antibody has a dissociation rate constant or $k_{off}$ rate of less than about $2 \times 10^{-4}$ s$^{-1}$.

106. The IL-9 antibody of clause 105, wherein said dissociation rate constant or $k_{off}$ is greater than $10^{-11}$ s$^{-1}$.

107. An IL-9 antibody, wherein said IL-9 antibody has an affinity constant ($K_d$) of at least $10^7$ M$^{-1}$.

108. The antibody of clause 107, wherein said affinity constant is at most $5 \times 10^{11}$ M$^{-1}$.

109. An IL-9 antibody, wherein said IL-9 antibody has dissociation constant ($K_d$) of less than $10^{-9}$ M.

110. The antibody of claim 109, wherein said dissociation constant is greater than $6 \times 10^{-12}$ M.
SEQUENCE LISTING

Medimmune, Inc.

RECOMBINANT IL-9 ANTIBODIES AND USES THEREOF

10271-112-228

60/462,259
2003-04-11
60/477,797
2003-06-10
60
PatentIn version 3.2

1
10
PRT
Homo sapiens

1
5
10

Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Gly Tyr Trp Ile Glu

2
17
PRT
Homo sapiens

2

1
5
10
15

Glu Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe Lys

3
13
PRT
Homo sapiens

3

1
5
10

Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr

4
11
PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 4

Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His Val Thr
1    5    10

<210> 5
<211> 7
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 5

Ser Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser
1    5

<210> 6
<211> 9
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 6

Gln His Phe Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Leu Thr
1    5

<210> 7
<211> 118
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 7

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ala
1    5    10    15

Ser Val Lys Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Gly Tyr Trp
20   25   30

Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Leu Glu Trp Met Gly Glu
35   40   45

Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Thr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe Lys Gly Arg
50   55   60

Val Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Thr Ser Thr Ser Thr Val Tyr Met Glu Leu
65   70   75   80

Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg Ala
85   90   95
Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln Gly

Thr Leu Val Thr Ser Ser

115

<210> 8
<211> 107
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 8

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1  5  10  15

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His
20 25 30

Val Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile
35 40 45

Tyr Ser Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln His Phe Tyr Ser Tyr Pro Leu
85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys
100 105

<210> 9
<211> 124
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 9

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Val Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ala
1  5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Gly Tyr
20 25 30

Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met
35 40 45
Homo sapiens

Leu Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His Val Thr
1   5   10

Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser
1   5

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ala
1   5   10   15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Tyr Tyr
20  25  30

Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Glu Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met
35  40  45

Glu Trp Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe Lys
50  55  60

Gly Arg Val Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Thr Ser Thr Ser Thr Val Tyr Met
65  70  75  80

Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala
85  90  95

Arg Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp His Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly
100 105 110

Gln Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
115 120

<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 13
\[\text{Leu Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His Val Thr} \]
\[\text{1} \quad 5 \quad 10 \]

<210> 14
<211> 7
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 14
\[\text{Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser} \]
\[\text{1} \quad 5 \]

<210> 15
<211> 120
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 15
\[\text{Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ala} \]
\[\text{1} \quad 5 \quad 10 \quad 15 \]

<210> 16
<211> 107
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 16

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1 5 10 15

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Leu Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His
20 25 30

Val Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile
35 40 45

Tyr Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln His Phe Tyr Asp Tyr Pro Leu
85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys
100 105

<210> 17
<211> 120
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 17

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Pro Gly Ala
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Tyr Thr Phe Thr Gly Tyr
20 25 30

Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met
35 40 45

Gly Glu Trp Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe
50 55 60

Lys Gly Arg Val Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Thr Ser Thr Ser Thr Val Tyr
65 70 75 80

Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys

55
Ala Arg Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp His Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly

85
100
105
110

Gln Gly Thr Leu Thr Val Ser Ser

115
120

210> 18
211> 107
212> PRT
213> Homo sapiens

200> 18

Asp Gln Ile Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly

1
5
10
15

20
25
30

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His

20
25
30

Val Thr Trp Thr Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu

35
40
45

Ile Tyr Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Arg Phe Ser Gly

50
55
60

65
70
75
80

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro

85
90
95

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys

100
105

210> 19
211> 10
212> PRT
213> Homo sapiens

240> 19

Gly Gly Thr Phe Ser Gly Tyr Trp Ile Glu

1
5
10

210> 20
211> 9
212> PRT
213> Homo sapiens
<400> 20

Gln Gln Phe Tyr Glu Tyr Pro Leu Thr
1  5

<210> 21
<211> 119
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 21

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ser
1  5  10  15

Ser Val Lys Ser Cys Lys Ala Gly Gly Thr Phe Ser Gly Tyr Trp Ile
20 25 30

Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met Gly Glu
35 40 45

Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Tyr Asn Glu Lys Phe Lys Gly
50 55 60

Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr Met Glu
65 70 75 80

Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg
85 90 95

Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly Gln
100 105 110

Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
115

<210> 22
<211> 107
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 22

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Val Gly Asp
1  5  10  15

Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His Val
20 25 30

55
Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile
35 40 45

Tyr Ser Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Phe Tyr Glu Pro Leu Thr
85 90 95

Gly Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Ile Glu Lys
100 105

<210> 23
<211> 121
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Pro Gly Ser
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Gly Thr Phe Ser Gly Tyr
20 25 30

Trp Ile Glu Glu Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met
35 40 45

Gly Glu Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asp Pro Asn Glu Lys Phe
50 55 60

Lys Gly Arg Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr Met
65 70 75 80

Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala
85 90 95

Arg Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly
100 105 110

Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
115 120

<210> 24
<211> 107
Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His

Val Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile

Tyr Ser Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Phe Tyr Glu Pro Leu

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys

Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr

His Val Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu

Ile Tyr Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser

Gly Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln

Pro Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Phe Tyr Glu Tyr Pro
Leu Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Val Glu Ile Lys

26
5 105

Gly Gly Thr Phe Ser Tyr Tyr Trp Ile Glu

1 5 10

Gln Val Glu Leu Val Val Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ser

1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Gly Thr Phe Ser Tyr Tyr

20 25 30

Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met

35 40 45

Gly Glu Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Pro Asn Glu

50 55 60

Asp Ile Gln Met Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ala Ser Val Gly

1 5 10 15

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Ile Thr His

20 25 30

Val Thr Trp Tyr Gln Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile

35 40 45

Tyr Gly Thr Ser Tyr Ser Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Phe Tyr Glu Tyr Pro Leu
85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys
100 105

<210> 29
<211> 122
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 29

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Asx Ala Glu Val Lys Pro Gly Ser
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly Thr Phe Ser Gly Tyr
20 25 30

Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met
35 40 45

Gly Glu Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asn Pro Asn Glu Lys Phe
50 55 60

Lys Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr
65 70 75 80

Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys
85 90 95

Ala Arg Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp
100 105 110

Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
115 120

<210> 30
<211> 105
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 30
Asp Ile Gln Met Thr Gln Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly  
1      5   10   15
Asp Arg Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Gln His Val Gly Thr His Val  
20     25   30
Thr Trp Tyr Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr Gly  
35     40   45
Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly  
50     55   60
Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro Glu Asp  
65     70   75   80
Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Gln Phe Tyr Gly Tyr Pro Leu Thr Phe  
85     90   95
Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys  
100    105

<210>  31
<211>  127
<212>  PRT
<213>  Homo sapiens

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Pro Gly Ser  
1      5   10   15
Ser Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ser Ser Val Lys Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser Gly  
20     25   30
Gly Thr Phe Ser Tyr Tyr Trp Ile Glu Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly  
35     40   45
Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met Gly Glu Ile Leu Pro Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr  
50     55   60
Asn Pro His Glu Lys Phe Lys Gly Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu  
65     70   75   80
Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr Met Glu Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Gly Asp  
85     90   95
Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg Ala Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Ser Asp Tyr  
50

55
EP 2 316 487 A1

Val Lys Phe Asp Tyr Trp Gly Glu Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Ser Ser
115 120 125

<210> 32
<211> 107
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 32
Asp Ile Glu Met Thr Glu Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly
1 5 10 15

Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys Lys Ala Ser Glu His Val Ile Thr His
20 25 30

Val Thr Trp Tyr Glu Gln Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile
35 40 45

Tyr Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly
50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Gln Pro
65 70 75 80

Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys Gln Glu Phe Tyr Glu Tyr Pro Leu
85 90 95

Thr Phe Gly Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys
100 105

<210> 33
<211> 25
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 33
Gln Val Glu Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Pro Gly Ala
1 5 10 15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser
20 25

<210> 34
<211> 14
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

Trp Val Arg Gln Ala Pro Gly Gln Gly Leu Glu Trp Met Gly
1      5     10

<210> 35
<211> 32
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 35

Arg Val Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Thr Ser Thr Ser Thr Val Tyr Met Glu
1      5     10    15

Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg
20    25    30

<210> 36
<211> 31
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 36

Trp Gly Gln Gly Thr Leu Val Thr Val Ser Ser
1      5     .     10

<210> 37
<211> 32
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 37

Gln Val Gln Leu Val Gln Ser Gly Ala Glu Val Lys Lys Pro Gly Ser
1      5     10    15

Ser Val Lys Val Ser Cys Lys Ala Ser
20    25

<210> 38
<211> 32
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 38

Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Ala Asp Glu Ser Thr Ser Thr Ala Tyr Met Glu
1      5     10    15

Leu Ser Ser Leu Arg Ser Glu Asp Thr Ala Val Tyr Tyr Cys Ala Arg
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>20</th>
<th>25</th>
<th>30</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;210 &gt; 39</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;211 &gt; 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;212 &gt; PRT</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;213 &gt; Homo sapiens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asp Ile Glu Met Thr Glu Ser Pro Ser Ser Leu Ser Ala Ser Val Gly</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asp Arg Val Thr Ile Thr Cys</td>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;210 &gt; 40</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;211 &gt; 15</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;212 &gt; PRT</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;213 &gt; Homo sapiens</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&lt;400 &gt; 40</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trp Tyr Glu Glu Lys Pro Gly Lys Ala Pro Lys Leu Leu Ile Tyr</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gly Val Pro Ser Arg Phe Ser Gly Ser Gly Thr Asp Phe Thr</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leu Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu Pro Glu Asp Phe Ala Thr Tyr Tyr Cys</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phe Gly Gly Thr Lys Val Glu Ile Lys</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
caggtgcaga tggtcagtc tgggtctgag tgaagaagtc cttggtcctc agtgaagggt 60
tcttgcagg cacttggagg caccttgcgc taatctgga tagagtgggt gcggacaggcc 120
cctggacag ggcttgattg gatgaggag atattaacctg gaagtggtag tactaaccgg 180
aatgagaagt tcaagggcag agtcaccatt acecggaag aatccacgag cacagccctac 240
atggagctga agcgtgtgag atctggagcc acgccgcgtg attactgtgc gagaagggat 300
tactaaggt aaatattact caagttttcac taattgggccc aaggaaccct ggctaacgcctc 360
tccctca
<210> 44
<211> 30
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 44
ggaggcaacct tcagctatta ctggatatag 30

<210> 45
<211> 51
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 45
gagatttttac ctggagttgg tactactaac ccgaatgaga agttcaaggg c 51

<210> 46
<211> 39
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 46
gcggattac acggtagtgta ttacgtcaag ttggctactc 39

<210> 47
<211> 321
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 47
gacatcggaga tgcacccagtc tccatctcccc cttgtcgtca ctgtaggaga cagagtcacc 60
atcatcgtca aggcaagtca gcgtgtgatt actcatgttac cctgggtacgc gcagaaacca 120
gggaaagccc tcaagctcct gccattaggg acatccctaca gctacagttg ggctcccatca 180
aggttcaagt gcaggtgata gggcagatgt ttcaccttca ccacatcagc tacgcaacctg 240
gagatttttg caacttttta ctgctcagcaaat ttttaacggt atctctctcc acctggtggga 300
gggaaccaagg tggagatccaa a 321
<210> 48
<211> 33
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 48
aagcaagtc agcatgtgat tacaatgta acc

<210> 49
<211> 15
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 49
gggacattcct acagc

<210> 50
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 50
cagcaattttt aagagtttc tttcactc

<210> 51
<211> 591
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 51
cgctgtctaa gatgctttctg gcctatgtcc ttacactctgc ccctgcctctg tgtctcgtgg

caggccaggg gtgtccaccc ttggccggga tcctggacac caacatttctc tctcaacaaga

tgcaggaaga tacagtttcc aagtgcact gcagtgcata tggaccaagt tgtctctcttt

tgggcatctc ctctgtacac tgcacccagcc atgcctctcg tgaagatctg ttcagatgta

ccttacccac catgcaacac agatactcaca tggattcctc tgggttcaa aatatcagttg

aagtactcaa gacaccaacag tgattcatatt tttccccgtgc acagccatgc aaccaacca

cggccggca cgccgttaca ttctgtaaga gttctcttgg caataatccgg aagaaaaaga

tgagaggtac gagaggaacc atatgaagat gaaatattat ttatctcttt tattaaattt

aaaagctttt ctcttttaagt tgtataaccct taaaactcca gtaagcatct cttaaatcagt

atcagttgtg attatattgt ttaacattgta tgcctttatt ttgaatatca a

<210> 52
<211> 144
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens
<400>  52
Met Leu Leu Ala Met Val Leu Thr Ser Ala Leu Leu Leu Cys Ser Val
1  5  10  15

Ala Gly Glu Gly Cys Pro Thr Leu Ala Gly Ile Leu Asp Ile Asn Phe
20  25  30

Leu Ile Asn Lys Met Glu Glu Asp Pro Ala Ser Lys Cys His Cys Ser
35  40  45

Ala Asn Val Thr Ser Cys Leu Cys Leu Gly Ile Pro Ser Asp Asn Cys
50  55  60

Thr Arg Pro Cys Phe Ser Glu Arg Leu Ser Gln Met Thr Asn Thr Thr
65  70  75  80

Met Gln Thr Arg Tyr Pro Leu Ile Phe Ser Arg Val Lys Lys Ser Val
85  90  95

Glu Val Leu Lys Asn Asn Lys Cys Pro Tyr Phe Ser Cys Glu Glu Glu Pro
100 105 110

Cys Asn Gln Thr Thr Ala Gly Asn Ala Leu Thr Phe Leu Lys Ser Leu
115 120 125

Leu Glu Ile Phe Gln Lys Glu Lys Met Arg Gly Met Arg Gly Lys Ile
130 135 140

<210>  53
<211>  808
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400>  53
Met Ala Glu Leu Leu Ala Ser Ala Gly Ser Ala Cys Ser Trp Asp Phe
1  5  10  15

Pro Arg Ala Pro Pro Ser Phe Pro Pro Pro Ala Ala Ser Arg Gly Gly
20  25  30

Leu Gly Thr Arg Ser Phe Arg Pro His Arg Gly Ala Glu Ser Pro
35  40  45

Arg Pro Gly Arg Asp Arg Asp Gly Val Arg Val Pro Met Ala Ser Ser
50  55  60

55
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>135</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Arg Cys Pro Ala Pro Arg Gly Cys Arg Cys Leu Pro Gly Ala Ser Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ala Trp Leu Gly Thr Val Leu Leu Leu Leu Ala Asp Trp Val Leu Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arg Thr Ala Leu Pro Arg Ile Phe Ser Leu Leu Val Pro Thr Ala Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pro Leu Leu Arg Val Trp Ala Val Gly Leu Ser Arg Trp Ala Val Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trp Leu Gly Ala Cys Gly Val Leu Arg Ala Thr Val Gly Ser Lys Ser</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glu Asn Ala Gly Ala Gln Gly Trp Leu Ala Ala Leu Lys Pro Leu Ala</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ala Ala Leu Gly Leu Ala Leu Pro Gly Leu Ala Leu Phe Arg Glu Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ile Ser Trp Gly Ala Pro Gly Ser Ala Asp Ser Thr Arg Leu Leu His</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trp Gly Ser His Pro Thr Ala Phe Val Val Ser Tyr Ala Ala Ala Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pro Ala Ala Ala Leu Trp His Lys Leu Gly Ser Leu Trp Val Pro Gly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gly Gln Gly Ser Gly Asn Pro Val Arg Arg Leu Leu Gly Cys Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gly Ser Glu Thr Arg Arg Leu Ser Leu Phe Leu Val Val Leu Val Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ser Ser Leu Gly Glu Met Ala Ile Pro Phe Phe Thr Gly Arg Leu Thr</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asp Trp Ile Leu Gln Asp Gly Ser Ala Asp Thr Phe Thr Arg Asn Leu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thr Leu Met Ser Ile Leu Thr Ile Ala Ser Ala Val Leu Glu Phe Val</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Gln Ala Pro Ala Asp Ala Pro Glu

<210>  54
<211>  140
<212>  PRT
<213>  Homo sapiens

<400>  54

Met Val Leu Thr Ser Ala Leu Leu Leu Cys Ser Val Ala Gly Gln Gly
1    5    10    15

Cys Pro Thr Leu Ala Gly Ile Leu Asp Ile Asn Phe Leu Ile Asn Lys
20   25   30

Met Gln Glu Asp Pro Ala Ser Lys Cys His Cys Ser Ala Asn Val Thr
35   40   45

Ser Cys Leu Cys Leu Gly Ile Pro Ser Asp Asn Cys Thr Arg Pro Cys
50   55   60

Phe Ser Glu Arg Leu Ser Gln Met Thr Asn Thr Thr Met Gln Thr Arg
65   70   75   80

Tyr Pro Leu Ile Phe Ser Arg Val Lys Ser Val Glu Val Leu Lys
85   90   95

Asn Asn Lys Cys Pro Tyr Phe Ser Cys Glu Gln Pro Cys Asn Gln Thr
100  105  110

Thr Ala Gly Asn Ala Leu Thr Phe Leu Lys Ser Leu Leu Glu Ile Phe
115  120  125

Gln Lys Glu Lys Met Arg Gly Met Arg Gly Lys Ile
130  135  140

<210>  55
<211>  2171
<212>  DNA
<213>  Homo sapiens

<400>  55

taatgcgggtt gttgtttcag atggaggccgg cctgtgtgaa cctgtgtgctg 60
aaagctcag tcaccaacag ctggcagttag cttctcggac aggctgaggg tctttgctgt 120
gaccccaag atagttggt gcaaaatcac ttcagcgtgg gggatgccct agactgtgga 180
tgggactggg cagatgcata tggaagcct ggacgttggga gatggagcgc ctgaggccag 240
acatgggccac cttgctctcg gcctgcacat ctcattgcacct gtgtgtctgc ttggagctct 300
c tgtcacaag gggaagcaca cggcgcaggt ctgaaactct cacctgctcc accaaacaca 360
ttcctcaggt cgattgcac cgggcctgcc ccagctgg tagggaccgc acggccctgc 420
tccccttcac cagcacaacc gccttggcgc gcacacataa gttgcctcttg cggggcagtg 480
agttgacccgt tggctgcaca cctggagcgc tggcctgcac atctgcaaat tccaccataca 540
ccttcacaca ctcgatgtct gggagaggcc agttcagcct cttgagcacc gtagctcttg 600
cccgagcaca cggtaagctg aacctgcctc cttgactgca gggcacaacc aagttcctggc 660
actgcatcct gacotgcgagc atctagtctg ctcctgagcc aatgaccaca cttctcaact 720
atgagctgcc cttcgaagag cctgggagcgc gcctgagcgc agggatcaca 780
tttgctgggct gacotgcgct tatacctgca cccttgagct gcgaccctgc ctttatacgt 840
agcgcaggtct ggtgtgcacc atggccacac cgaggattga ctgtgagcag gaggagcctt 900
atagaccaaca cttggagctag cggagcccgc ctgctgtcct cccagctcccc cagacacaag 960
gccctctgat ccacccctgg ggggtggcag gcacacacct tgttgcctgt ttccattaatt 1020
tcctgtcatt gcgcctgcacc tcaactgtct tcaagctgct gcgcaggtggg aagataatct 1080
tctaccaaca cggccacctct ccaaggatgt tcttccagcc ctctacagt gtaacacacg 1140
ggacacatcc gacttgtgag ggggcctcag gggcccggtgt gctgtggagc cagaactgtg 1200
tggtcacacca aagggcgccc ttgagccccc ggcgcagagct ggcgatcaca ctggctcact 1260
gttggcaccgc ggtgctctgg aatctcttgcc ccctgagga gggacagag ggccctggga 1320
cacgcctccc gcgggacagt ggggtggccag atggtgtgcc agcaggtgtg acggagttga 1380
gggtagacag gccctgccat ctcgtggcgc agagctgggc ccggcagtcc ctgacttgac 1440
cggctccccc agaactcagag gcggcagcag gcaccgacag cagcagcaca gcgaacacca 1500
acacatctcg tgctctgggg tgcctaggggt gatgcaacct tctagccctt ccagagacac 1560
cacagcttcc ttggccccac cccagctctg cctggtgccct ttcttggtta cacagggcgc 1620	tggacacag caaggtgttt ctcgggggct cttggctgta cttgctggcct cctgacggag 1680
atgagagcct cccaggcgct tctgttcctct tctgctctcag cagagctgagc tcctgtgaca 1740
tctaggcccc ctactgcgcc gcctaatcag gtctctttttg gggaaatgga tgtgaacgtt 1800	tgaggcccct tgcctgagacc gcaccctctg aagggggcc ctcagccagc gtcagacgct 1860
tggctcgagt ccaggggtga ggcctcccc ctcacccctt gcctagtgcg ctgtgaggggag 1920
cagcccttact cccagcacct cttggcccc gttctctcctt ccattgtgcc ttcttttttat 1980
ccctgacctc tctgagaagt gggtgtgggt cttctcagctg ttctgcccctc ataccccttaa 2040
agggccagcc tgggccccaggt gcacacaagct aagggcactac gaccaccttg gttgagctct 2100
c tgtgcttta cttgaggcacc tt attctgaga tttaagggg atttattggtct gtttaaaaaa 2160
aaaaa aaaa 2171

<210> 56
<211> DNA
<212> Homo sapiens
<400> 56
agcagctcttg taatgcgcttt gcgttggcag atggtgagg ccgtggcctg 60
aaagcagcag tccacactctg cttgaggggt catctgaatacg gcgtgagggttccttgctgt 120
gcaccacag atgagtgtggt gacaaacac ctctgaggtg ggtgacctct ggaactgttg 180
tgggacttg gcaatgacact tgggagagtac aacggcagaca cacgctgtgca 240
gagaacttgc agatgcgttc gccgtcagtc a cactgtgaca gccacccacc 300
agggagaggg cccctacacc tacctcttgac gcgtgagcgg ttggagatg aaccgctgag 360
gcgacatcg ggccacctgc ccctctgctg catctgcaact tggcctgctg tggctttggg 420
agtctctgct acaagggaag gccagacacg c cattctaga a cctctcaac a gctctcacc 480
caccattctc aggatgagt gcacactgtgc tggccagag gcgtgacacg gccacccccc 540
tctgcttcct ccctgccagg ctctgtgcgg ccacataaag tgcctctgag ggcaagtgag 600
tgcacccctg tgctgaccct ggaggcaagt gcgtgacctg tcgcacaaatt caccacct 660
tttcaccact gcatgtctgg ggaggagcag tgcagctcttg tggaccacgga gtcacctgc 720
cggagacag aggcaactac tgcctctgcag acctggagca ctgtcctcttg 780
tttgagcca atggaccacac ttctcagcta tgacgctgggc ttcagaagac aggagaggcc 840
tgggagacag gcgcacacac gggagtacat tcggggtcct gcgtggttta tactggaagc 900
ctttgcagct gcacccctgt tattacatga ggccagggct gctgtcctga tggccacact 960
gggagtctg atgagctagc aggagcttta tacaggccag tcggagtggt gggagcacag 1020
tgctgtctgc cagggcttcc agggacaggc ccggcctctc ccaacgctgg ggtggccagg 1080
caaaccccatttgctgtggt ctacccctct cgtgtctgact ggcgcagcact gccagctgtct 1140
cagcggtcgc cccagagcttg gatggggcgc caggggggcc gctgtgcttg gaggccaggc 1200
tgcagctggca cccacaggg gcctgctgctg agggcagcc tcgactgtctgc 1260
accttgctgc cagcgctgcc ttggaatactgt gcggccctgg aggaggaaga gggaggccct 1320
gggaccagg tccgggggaa cctgagctca gaggatgatt gcgcagcagg gttgtaagag 1380
tggaggggtac agacgcttcctatgcgca cagagggctg gggcgcgcagc ctctgtgac 1440
agggcggctg cccagactc agagggcagc agggcgcgac gacgaagcc cagcagcgac 1500
aacaacaacct aagtgtgcccgttgagccttgca ggggagggc actcttcagc ccccccagga 1560
aacaacagca gtcttgtgagc cctccccagcc tgtgtgttgtggtgtgac 1620
ggctgtgaga ccaccaacag agtgcttgcg tgtgctgttgg gtaactgcac gaggctgagg 1680
cggtcatgagg acctccagag ccagtggtgct ccctctgaca taccgaagc tgcgtgttgc 1740
acattctagg tcctctgact gccagatcga ctcgtgctat tggggaaaaa tgggtctgag 1800
cttcgtgaga cccggtctga gactgcaccc cctgcgaacc ggccccctagc agcgggtcga 1860
ggtccctctc ggtgaggcc tggagccct ccctctaccct cctctgtcgt gcgtgtgtgg 1920
ggagcagcct ctaccctcag cctcctggtgcc acaagttctt ccctcctattg ccctccttct 1980
ctttcctctga ccctctgtgag aagtggggtgg tgtgtgtctc caagtgctttgc ccctctaccct 2040
ttaagggccc agctgttgagcc cagtgacaca aggtaatagg cctgacacc atgggtgatc 2100
cctctgtgac ccctctgtgag cccttttcta gacatataaa ggggtcttgat ggcgtgttaaa 2160
aaaaa aaaaa 2175

<210> 57
<211> 1451
<212> DNA
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 57
gaagacag caogccatgttg aagccatcat tacccatcct atccctcttta ttccctgagc 60
tgcacctgctt gggagtgggg ccgaacacag cattaacgc gcgcctaggg aataagagca 120
ccacagctga tttctctctg accatatagc ccacagctca cccctagttt tccacacttg 180
cctccccaga gttccagtgt ttttgctgta atgtctgagta catgaattgc accttggaaca 240
gcagctctga gcgcctagct accaactcata cttctgatta tgtgtaaag ccactggata 300
atgataaagt ccagacagtgc agccacactc tattctcttg agaatcactct cttggtgtgc 360
agttgcaaaa aaaggagatc cacccatcctt aaacatattgt tgtgcagct ccagacaccac 420
ggaaacccag gagacagccc acacagagct taaacatctca gaatctgttg tagcctctgg 480
cctcagagaa ccaacactct catcacaatgtc tgaatccccca gtgagaacag tcaagacca 540
acagatcct cacaactgtcc ccacacaactg ccgcagactg aagccacaccg 600
gctggagctg cacaactcggt attatagcc ataaagttcct ccctctctgtg cggacagccg 660
agaaacgtta cagtttgtgt gttcggacgc ccttaaccct aacctgtgga agtgctccagc 720
atggagctag atggagccacc ccaataccact gggggagcaa tataaatta agaatacttt 780
tcttgcttgc attggaagcc tgtgttatct ctgttggctc catgggattg attatcagcc 840
tctctgtgt gatattctgg ctggaacgga cgtgccccg aattccccaco ctgagaac 900
tagaggatct ttactctgaa taccacgga accttttcggc tggagcctgt gtgtctaaag 960
gactggtctga ggctctgcc ccagactaca gtaacgact ctgcctctgct aagttagatc 1020
ccccaaaaggg agggcccttt ggaggaggggc cttgggccctcc ccacatgcaac cagcataagcc 1080
cctactgggc ccccccactgt tacacccccaa agccctgaaac ctgaaacccca atcctctgac 1140
agaagaaccc cagggctcctg tagccctcaaag tggtaactaac tttcctctcat tcaacccacc 1200
tgtgctctca actaccccta cccactgttg gatgttttgag aatattttgac ccccatgttaa 1260
gcacccttc atttggcatt cccacattga gatattccct tttgcctccag acaatgttttt 1320
tttcctcttc aagctgaccoc cccttttcccg caggatttcct cccctctccccc cttttcccttc 1380
cctctcctct tccatccaccc tcctgattgt tctgtaaccg atgagaataa aagtattttgt 1440
tgataatcact c 1451

<210>  58
<211>  521
<212>  PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400>  58

Met Gly Leu Gly Arg Cys Ile Trp Glu Gly Trp Thr Leu Glu Ser Glu  
1     5     10     15

Ala Leu Arg Arg Asp Met Gly Thr Trp Leu Leu Ala Cys Ile Cys Ile  
20    25    30

Cys Thr Cys Val Cys Leu Gly Val Ser Val Thr Gly Glu Gly Gln Gly  
35    40    45

Pro Arg Ser Arg Thr Phe Thr Cys Leu Thr Asn Asn Ile Leu Arg Ile  
50    55    60

Asp Cys His Trp Ser Ala Pro Glu Leu Gly Gln Gly Ser Ser Pro Trp  
65    70    75    80

Leu Leu Phe Thr Ser Asn Gln Ala Pro Gly Glu Gly Thr His Lys Cys Ile  
85    90    95

Leu Arg Gly Ser Glu Cys Thr Val Val Leu Pro Pro Glu Ala Val Leu  
100   105   110

Val Pro Ser Asp Asn Phe Thr Ile Thr Phe His His Cys Met Ser Gly
EP 2 316 487 A1

115 120 125

Arg Glu Gln Val Ser Leu Val Asp Pro Glu Tyr Leu Pro Arg Arg His
130 135 140

Val Lys Leu Asp Pro Pro Ser Asp Leu Gln Ser Asn Ile Ser Ser Gly
145 150 155 160

His Cys Ile Leu Thr Trp Ser Ile Ser Pro Ala Leu Glu Pro Met Thr
165 170 175

Thr Leu Leu Ser Tyr Glu Leu Ala Phe Lys Lys Gln Glu Glu Ala Trp
180 185 190

Glu Gln Ala Gln His Arg Asp His Ile Val Gly Val Thr Trp Leu Ile
195 200 205

Leu Glu Ala Phe Glu Leu Asp Pro Gly Phe Ile His Glu Ala Arg Leu
210 215 220

Arg Val Gln Met Ala Thr Leu Glu Asp Asp Val Val Glu Glu Arg
225 230 235 240

Tyr Thr Gly Gln Trp Ser Glu Trp Ser Gln Pro Val Cys Phe Gln Ala
245 250 255

Pro Gln Arg Gln Gly Pro Leu Ile Pro Pro Trp Gly Trp Pro Gly Asn
260 265 270

Thr Leu Val Ala Val Ser Ile Phe Leu Leu Leu Thr Gly Pro Thr Tyr
275 280 285

Leu Leu Phe Lys Leu Ser Pro Arg Val Lys Arg Ile Phe Tyr Gln Asn
290 295 300

Val Pro Ser Pro Ala Met Phe Phe Glu Pro Leu Tyr Ser Val His Asn
305 310 315 320

Gly Asn Phe Gln Thr Trp Met Gly Ala His Gly Ala Gly Val Leu Leu
325 330 335

Ser Gln Asp Cys Ala Gly Thr Pro Gln Gly Ala Leu Glu Pro Cys Val
340 345 350

Gln Glu Ala Thr Ala Leu Leu Thr Cys Gly Pro Ala Arg Pro Trp Lys
355 360 365
Ser Val Ala Leu Glu Glu Glu Gln Glu Gly Pro Gly Thr Arg Leu Pro
370 375 380

Gly Asn Leu Ser Ser Glu Asp Val Leu Pro Ala Gly Cys Thr Glu Trp
385 390 395 400

Arg Val Gln Thr Leu Ala Tyr Leu Pro Gln Glu Asp Trp Ala Pro Thr
405 410 415

Ser Leu Thr Arg Pro Ala Pro Pro Asp Ser Glu Gly Ser Arg Ser Ser
420 425 430

Ser Ser Ser Ser Ser Asn Asn Asn Asn Tyr Cys Ala Leu Gly Cys
435 440 445

Tyr Gly Gly Trp His Leu Ser Ala Leu Pro Gly Asn Thr Gln Ser Ser
450 455 460

Gly Pro Ile Pro Ala Leu Ala Cys Gly Leu Ser Cys Asp His Gln Gly
465 470 475 480

Leu Glu Thr Gln Gln Gly Val Ala Trp Val Leu Ala Gly His Cys Gln
485 490 495

Arg Pro Gly Leu His Glu Asp Leu Gln Gly Met Leu Leu Pro Ser Val
500 505 510

Leu Ser Lys Ala Arg Ser Trp Thr Phe
515 520

<210> 59
<211> 332
<212> PRT
<213> Homo sapiens

<400> 59

Met His Leu Gly Ser Asn Cys Cys Lys Asn Gly Gln Thr Leu Leu Gln
1 5 10 15

Arg Thr Cys His Gly Val Ser Cys Gly Trp Trp Phe Gln Ala Ala
20 25 30

Arg Ser Ile Leu Gly Lys Gly Pro Ser Ala Gln Ser Leu Ala Gly Trp
35 40 45
Thr Leu Glu Ser Glu Ala Leu Arg Arg Asp Met Gly Thr Trp Leu Leu
50  55  60

Ala Cys Ile Cys Ile Cys Thr Cys Val Cys Leu Gly Val Ser Val Thr
65  70  75  80

Gly Glu Gly Gln Gly Pro Arg Ser Arg Thr Phe Thr Cys Leu Thr Asn
85  90  95

Asn Ile Leu Arg Ile Asp Cys His Trp Ser Ala Pro Glu Leu Gly Gln
100 105 110

Gly Ser Ser Pro Trp Leu Leu Phe Thr Arg Leu Leu Ala Ala Ala His Ile
115 120 125

Ser Ala Ser Cys Gly Ala Val Ser Ala Pro Ser Cys Cys His Leu Arg
130 135 140

Gln Cys Ser Cys His Leu Thr Ile Ser Pro Ser Leu Ser Thr Thr Ala
145 150 155 160

Cys Leu Gly Gly Ser Arg Ser Ala Trp Trp Thr Arg Ser Thr Cys Pro
165 170 175

Gly Asp Thr Ser Asn Ile Ser Ser Gly His Cys Ile Leu Thr Trp Ser
180 185 190

Ile Ser Pro Ala Leu Glu Pro Met Thr Thr Leu Leu Ser Tyr Glu Leu
195 200 205

 Ala Phe Lys Lys Gln Glu Ala Trp Glu Gln Ala Gln His Arg Asp
210 215 220

His Ile Val Gly Val Thr Trp Leu Ile Leu Glu Ala Phe Glu Leu Asp
225 230 235 240

Pro Gly Phe Ile His Glu Ala Arg Leu Arg Val Gln Met Ala Thr Leu
245 250 255

Glu Asp Asp Val Val Glu Glu Arg Tyr Thr Gly Gln Trp Ser Glu
260 265 270

Trp Ser Gln Pro Val Cys Phe Gln Ala Pro Gln Arg Gln Gly Pro Leu
275 280 285
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>165</th>
<th>170</th>
<th>175</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Arg Phe Leu Asn His Cys Leu Glu His Leu Val Gln Tyr Arg Thr Asp</td>
<td>180</td>
<td>185</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trp Asp His Ser Trp Thr Glu Gln Ser Val Asp Tyr Arg His Lys Phe</td>
<td>195</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ser Leu Pro Ser Val Asp Gly Gln Lys Arg Tyr Thr Phe Arg Val Arg</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>215</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ser Arg Phe Asn Pro Leu Cys Gly Ser Ala Gln His Trp Ser Glu Trp</td>
<td>225</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ser His Pro Ile His Trp Gly Ser Asn Thr Ser Lys Glu Asn Pro Phe</td>
<td>245</td>
<td>250</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leu Phe Ala Leu Glu Ala Val Val Ile Ser Val Gly Ser Met Gly Leu</td>
<td>260</td>
<td>265</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ile Ile Ser Leu Leu Cys Val Tyr Phe Trp Leu Glu Arg Thr Met Pro</td>
<td>275</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arg Ile Pro Thr Leu Lys Asn Leu Glu Asp Leu Val Thr Glu Tyr His</td>
<td>290</td>
<td>295</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gly Asn Phe Ser Ala Trp Ser Gly Val Ser Lys Gly Leu Ala Glu Ser</td>
<td>305</td>
<td>310</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leu Gln Pro Asp Tyr Ser Glu Arg Leu Cys Leu Val Ser Glu Ile Pro</td>
<td>325</td>
<td>330</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pro Lys Gly Gly Ala Leu Gly Glu Gly Pro Gly Ala Ser Pro Cys Asn</td>
<td>340</td>
<td>345</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glu His Ser Pro Tyr Trp Ala Pro Pro Cys Tyr Thr Leu Lys Pro Glu</td>
<td>355</td>
<td>360</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thr</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Claims**

1. Isolated nucleic acid molecules encoding a variable heavy chain (VH) and a variable light chain (VL) of an IL-9.
antibody, wherein the IL-9 antibody comprises:

(a) a VH domain comprising a complementarity determining region (CDR) 1 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:26, a VH CDR2 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:2, and a VH CDR3 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:3; and a VL domain comprising a VL CDR 1 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:62, a VL CDR2 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:65, and a VL CDR3 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:20; or

(b) a VH domain comprising an amino acid sequence at least 90% identical to the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:27; and a VL domain comprising an amino acid sequence at least 90% identical to the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:28;

wherein the antibody immunospecifically binds to a human IL-9 polypeptide with a high affinity, wherein the high affinity is characterized by:

(i) an association rate constant ($k_{on}$) of at least $10^5$ M$^{-1}$s$^{-1}$; and a dissociation rate constant ($k_{off}$) of less than $2 \times 10^{-4}$s$^{-1}$; or

(ii) a dissociation constant ($K_d$) of less than $10^{-9}$ M wherein the high affinity is measured by Biacore.

2. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of claim 1 wherein the VH domain comprises the VH CDR1 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:26, the VH CDR2 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:2 and the VH CDR3 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:3; and wherein the VL domain comprises the VL CDR 1 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:62, the VL CDR2 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:65, and the VL CDR3 comprising the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:20.

3. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of claim 2 wherein the nucleotide sequence encoding the amino acid sequence of:

the VH CDR1 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:44;
the VH CDR2 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:45;
the VH CDR3 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:46;
the VL CDR1 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:48;
the VL CDR2 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:49; and
the VL CDR3 comprises the nucleic acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:50.

4. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of claim 1 wherein the IL-9 antibody comprises the VH domain comprising an amino acid sequence at least 90% identical to the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:27; and the VL domain comprising an amino acid

5. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of claim 4 wherein the VH domain comprises the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:27 and the VL domain comprises the amino acid sequence as shown in SEQ ID NO:28.

6. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of claim 5 wherein the nucleotide sequence encoding the amino acid sequence of the VH domain comprises the nucleic acid sequence of SEQ ID NO:43.

7. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of any of claims 1-6 wherein a first vector encodes the VH domain and a second vector encodes the VL domain.

8. The isolated nucleic acid molecules of any of claim 1-6 wherein a single vector encodes the VH domain and the VL domain.

9. A host cell comprising the nucleic acid molecules of claim 7 or 8.

10. A method of expressing an IL-9 antibody comprising:

culturing the host cell of claim 9.

11. The method of claim 10 further comprising purifying the expressed IL-9 antibody.
EP 2 316 487 A1

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGASVKVSCKASGYTFTGYWIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGEILPGSGETNYNEKFKGRVTMTRDTSSTTVYMELSSLRSEDTAVYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDYWGQGTLVTVSS

FIG. 1A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGRVTITCKASQHVGTHTVWYQQKPGKAPKLIIYSTSY
RYSGVPSRFSGSGSTDFTLTSSLQPEDFATYYCQHFYSYSPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 1B

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGASVKVSCKASGYTFTGYWIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGE
WLPGSGETNYNEKFKGRVTMTRDTSSTTVYMELSSLRSEDTAVYCARADYY
GSDYVKFDYWGQGTLVTVSS

FIG. 2A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGRVTITCKASQHVGTHTVWYQQKPGKAPKLIIYSTSY
RYSGVPSRFSGSGSTDFTLTSSLQPEDFATYYCQHFYSYSPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 2B
QVQLVQSGAEVKPGASVKVSCKASGYTFTYYWIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGEWLPGSGTTNYNEKFKGRVTMTDRDTSTTVMELESRLRSEDTAVYYCARADYYGSDHVFKFDYWGGTLVTSS

FIG. 3A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGVDRVITCLASQHVGTHTWYQQPKPGKAPKLLIYGTSYRYSGVSPRSFGSSGTDTFTLTISSLQPEDFATYYCQHFYDYPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 3B

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGASVKVSCKASGYTFTGYWIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGEWLPGSGTTNYNEKFKGRVTMTDRDTSTTVMELESRLRSEDTAVYYCARADYYGSDHVFKFDYWGGTLVTSS

FIG. 4A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGVDRVITCKASQHVGTHTWYQQPKPGKAPKLLIYGTSYRYSGVSPRSFGSSGTDTFTLTISSLQPEDFATYYCQHFYDYPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 4B
FIG. 5A

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSGYIEWVQRAGQGGLERWMGEILPGSGTTNYNEKFGRVITADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDTAYYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDFDYGQGTTLVTSS

FIG. 5B

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGDRVITICTQKHVGTHVTWYYQQKPGKAPKLIIYSTSRYSGVPSRFSGSGSTDFLTISSLQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPFTGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 6A

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSGYIEWVQRAGQGGLERWMGEILPGSGTTNPNEKFGRVITADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDTAYYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDFDYGQGTTLVTSS

FIG. 6B

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGDRVITICTQKHVGTHVTWYYQQKPGKAPKLIIYSTSRYSGVPSRFSGSGSTDFLTISSLQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPFTGGGTKVEIK
QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSGYWIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGEI
LPGSGTNTYNEKFKGRVTITADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDTAVVYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDYWGQGTLVTVSS

FIG. 7A

DIQMTQSPSSLASASVGDRVTITCKASQHVGHVTWTYYQQPGKAPKLLIYGTSY
RYSVGVPSRFSGSGLTDFTLTSSLQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPFTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 7B

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSYYYIEWVRQAPGQGLEWMGEI
LPGSGTNPNEKFKGRVTITADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDTAVVYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDYWGQGTLVTVSS

FIG. 8A

DIQMTQSPSSLASASVGDRVTITCKASQHVITHVTWTYYQQPGKAPKLLIYGTS
YSGVPSRFSGSGLTDFTLTSSLQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPFTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 8B
7F3com-2H2 V_H

1  CAGGTGCAG CTGGTGCAAG TCTGGGGCT GAGGTGAAG AAGCCTGGG
46  TCCTCGATG AAGGTTCGCC TGCAAGGCC TCTGGAGGC ACCTTCAGC
91  TATTTACTGG ATAGAGTGAG GTGGGACAG GCCCTGGA CAAGGGTCTT
136  GAGTGGATG GGAGAGATT TTACCTGGA ATGTTTACT ACTAACCAG
181  AATGAGAAAG TTCAAGGGG AGAGTCACC ATTACCGCG GACGAATCC
226  ACGAGCACA GCCTACATG GAGCTTGAAG GCAGCTGAGA TCTGAGGAC
271  ACGGCCGCTG TATTACTGT GCGAGAGCG GATTACATG GGTAGTGAT
316  TACGTCGAAT TTTGACTAC TTGGGCCAA GGAACCGTG GTCACCGTC
361  TCTCTCA

FIG. 9A

7F3com-2H2 V_L

1  GACATCCAG ATGACCCAG TCTCCATCC TCCCTGCTC GCATCTGTA
46  GGAGACAGA GTTACCATC ACTTTGCAAAG GCAATCGAG CATGCTATT
91  ACTCATGTA ACCTGGTAT CAGCAGAAA CCAGGGAAA GCCCCCTAAG
136  CTCCGTATC TATGGGATAC TCTACAGC TACAGTGCC GTCCCCATCA
181  AGGTTCAGT GCCAGTGCA TATGGGAA CTATTTACT TGTACCATC
226  AGCAGTCTG ACACCTGAA GATTTTGCAC ACTTATTAC TGTCAGCAG
271  TTTTACGAG TATCTCTCT AGGTTCCGC GGAAGGACC AAGGTTGAG
316  ATCAAA

FIG. 9B
QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSGYIEWVRQAPGGLEWMGEI
LPGSGTTNPNFKGRVTIADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDATAVYYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDYWGGTLVTVSS

FIG. 10A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGDRVTITCKASQHVHGTHVTWYYQQKPGKAPKLLYGT SY
RYSGVPSRFSGSFSGTDFTLTISLSQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 10B

QVQLVQSGAEVKPGSSVKVSCKASGGTFSYYIEWVWVRQAPGGLEWMGEI
LPGSGTTNPNFKGRVTIADESTSTAYMELSSLRSEDATAVYYCARADYYGS
DYVKFDYWGGTLVTVSS

FIG. 11A

DIQMTQSPSSLASVGDRVTITCKASQHVITHVTWYYQQKPGKAPKLLYGT SY
RYSGVPSRFSGSFSGTDFTLTISLSQPEDFATYYCQQFYEYPLTFGGGTKVEIK

FIG. 11B
Accession No. NM_000590

1  ccgctgtcag  gatgctttctg  gcctatgttc  tttaccttgc  cctgtcctctg  tgtctcgctgg
61  cagggccaggg  tgttccaaacc  tgtgggggga  tccctggacat  caaccttctc  atcaacaaga
121  tgtgaggaaga  ttccagtttcc  aagtgcccaact  gcagtgctaa  tgtgaccagt  tgtctctgtt
181  tgggctattcc  cttgcaaaac  tcgcacccagac  catgttttcaag  tggagagactg  ttccagatga
241  ccaatttcatggc  cagaacaaga  agatcccccac  tgtttttctcag  tccgggtgaaa  aaatcaggtg
301  aagtactaaa  gaacacaag  tgtccatatt  ttctcttgta  acageccatgc  aaccaacaaca
361  cggcagggcag  cgcgcgtgaca  ttcttgaaga  gtctcttgga  aatbtctcag  aagaaaagaaga
421  tgagagggagt  gagagggcaag  atatgaaatag  gaataattat  ttaatcattt  tattaatttt
481  aaaaaagctttt  ctcttttaagtt  tgtctacaatgt  taaaaatcaaa  gtaagctactt  cttaatcagt
541  atcagtttctg  attatatgtt  taacattgta  tgtcttttatt  ttgaataaaa  t

FIG. 12
Accession No. A60480
1 mllamvle sa11lcsveaggg cpltaglidi nplinkqeged paskchcsan vtsclclgip
61 sdnctrrcsf erlsaqntnt mqrtryplifs rvkksvevlk nnkcpysce qpcnqttagn
121 altflkslle ifqkemrmrgm rgki

Accession No. NP_000584
1 naassasgac asdfprap psfppaaax ggllgtrsf frhrasprpr ghrdgvrvp
61 maasrccpapr gcrclpgas1 avlgtvvllll adwvirltal prifsllyp tlpplrvwaw
121 glærwyv1w1 gacvylratv gksenagaq gwaalkpla aalglalpql alfreisiwg
181 apgasadtr1 lhgsbhtaf vssyaalpa aalwhkigal wpqggqggag npvrrlligcl
241 gesvrt1slf hvvflvael aemailfitgr ltdwilqds gtdftrnl1 msiiltisasav
301 lefvygdiyn mtnhvhbshl qggvfgavlr geqefqqnq tgnimsrve dtsltlds1s
361 enlflfylg prrgccllgis lagsvsltvev trlilplfl1 lppkqvkgwq llopvgvrel
421 aksquvalsae lsamtpvrsf aneegasqk frkqkgkop lscxgavay avwtttsisagm
481 lkhvygigly qgllvsgav1 sglvftfyv ymqtqavev llsiyprvqkg avgssektfe
541 ylptrprcs apgifthle glvqftvdvs ayprnpvdv1 lgglfttlrpg gvsalvgpg
601 gsgkstvaa1 lqgnyqgptg qlliddkplp qyehrylhrq vaavqgepqu fgrrlgqenia
661 yglgqkptme eitaavksg ahsfsglpg qydrhvdag gqsgqgrqa valaralirkr
721 cvvildatt salsnsgly vcqlysqpe rysrsvllit qhsliveqad hilflegga1
781 reggthqgslm ekkgcywamv qapadape

Accession No. AAC17735
1 mvltsallle svagggcplt agllfinli nkmqedpask chcsavtsc lclgipsdnc
61 trpc6sesfr qmnnttmqtr yplifsrk svkvkumnks pfssaqppn qttagnaltf
121 lskllleigkk ekmuymrsgki

FIG. 13
Accession No. NM_002186

1 aagagctctg taatgcgcct gtggtttcag atgtgggccg cctgtgtgaa cctgtctgtgc
61 aagagctccag tccacacttc atcaggtatc atgtccaaat cgtgcgcgtt cgtgcgtggt
121 ccacccctcc atatgttgggt gacaatacct tccacgggttt ggaggtcctc agagactgta
181 tcggagctcgg ccagatacgt tgggaacggt ggaactttgg cgcagcgggc ccagtccggc
241 aatagctggcct gccttcgccgt cgcgtttctc gcaactgcgc tcggttctcc tggggctttc
301 ctgtagctcag gggaagacaa gcggccagat gggtggagct tggggtgact cccctctcagat
361 ttctcaggagt cggatggccac tgggctgcgc cagagctggg agcagggctc acggcctggtc
421 ttctctcctc cagcacaagg gcctctggtgc gcaccatcct gtagctcttg cgggctgggtc
481 aagcatcaggc cgtgctgccca cctgcagccag tgcgtctgcc acctgacatc tctgccacat
541 ctctccaccc tctcagcttt cgggagacgc aagcctacgc ggtggacggc ggtacgtcgc
601 ccgggagacc cgttaaatgc gaccgcctct tcgacccgttc gcacacacta aaggtcctgc cttctccagat
661 actcagctct gacccgtgac atcagtcctgc ctcgcgggcc aatgacccag cttctccagat
721 atgagctgcgc ccctcaagag caggaagagg cctggagcac gcgcacgcag caagagcaca
781 ttgtggccggct gacccgctgc atcactggttc cttttgactgc ggcacacggtc tttccctcagt
841 aagccgcagcag gctgctggcag acgcgccacc tgaggacagt tgcgtgtagt cagggcctcc
901 atacggccca ctggagcgag cggagcagcct ctggtggtcc ccagcccgcc cagagacacc
961 ccgcctcttt cccacgcctg gggtgagcag goaccacccct tgggtgctgt ctagcttccatc
1021 tctctgctgag tggccgcgacc taacctctgt ctcagctgtg gccttcgggtg aaggaacact
1081 tctacagcag ccgctccgct cctcgagagt tctccggcgc cctctcagtg atcacaactg
1141 gggaactccca gacctggagc gcggcaccgg gggcgcgagt tgcgtgacag caggaactgtg
1201 ctggccaccc aacgaggtgc ttggagcctg ggcagcacta ggcgacgct cttcttcactt
1261 ctggccacgc gcgctcttgatt aacatcggtgc cctggaggaa ggacaagcgg gcggccctgg
1321 ccagccctcc gggcaacgtc agtccaaggg atgggtcgcg gcagcggagt aacagggtga
1381 ggttagacacc gctgctgtcat ctgcaaccag aggcacaggg ccaacgctgc taatactggtc
1441 cggtctcgcgg aagccgcaag gcgcaggcag gcacgcgagc cagagcgcag aagaccaccaga
1501 aacaactactg tgcctctgggc tgcatacggg gatggcactc tctagcctcc ccaagacacc
1561 tccagagctgc cttgggccata ccagccctgg gccttgctgt gcctggtgtc atccagcggcc
1621 ttggagcccca gccagagact gccttggtgc tggctgtgta ctcgcaagag cctgctggctc
1681 atggagacct ccagggactc ttggtccctcc tctgctctcag caagggcagc ccctgtccagat
1741 tctactccccc gcagctggcc atggacactc gtccatttgg gcacactaatgg ctagagtctc
1801 ttggacccctc ttcgagcact gacccctctg aagaggggg cctagcacgc gtcagaggtc
1861 tgtctgtgtgat ggcagggcgt ggcctccccc taccacccct gcacggttcgc gcgtggccggc
1921 cagctctctac ccagccacac ctggccacaa cttctgtctt cactggctcc ccctctctccgct
1981 cccgtagcttc tctgactggt tgggtggtgt tcctctgacat tcgggtggtgc cattcgccctct
2041 aagggcagccc tgggcccagt ggacacaggt aagggcaagc gacccatggc tggacccctc
2101 ctggtctcca ctgggaccact cttctagaga ttaaaagggg cttgatgctt gttaaaaaaa a

FIG. 14A
Accession No. NM_000206

1  gaagagcaag  cgcctggttg  aagccatcat  taccattcaac  atcccctcta  ttctctgcac
61  tcgctctgtc  ggagctgggg  ctgaaocaga  caattttgac  gcccagatgg  aatgaagaca
121  ccacagcgtga  ttcttcctctg  acctcaatgc  ccactgactc  cccattgttt  tcctacttcg
181  cccctcccaaa  ggctctgag  ttctggctgaa  atctctcctca  atctctcctcc  acctctcga
241  gcagctctctg  gccccagcct  accaaacctca  ctctgcatat  ttgcgtacaag  aacctggata
301  atgataaaagt  ccagactgct  agccacactc  tattctctgta  agaataacact  tctgtgctgtc
361  aagttgcaaaa  aaagagccac  cacccctccac  aaacattgtgt  tttctcgcct  cagggccccac
421  ggggaaccacg  gagacagggcc  acacagattc  taaacaactca  gaatctgtgg  atccccctggg
481  ctccagagaa  cctaaacact  cccaaactga  gttgacttcc  gtctggacttcc  gttgactttcc  aacctggaaac
541  acagatgtttc  gcaccactgt  ttggagctgt  ttggagctgt  cctggactgt  cctggaccac
601  gctggtctgat  gcacacacgat  cattattaga  ataaagttttc  cttccctgttc  gttgtgtgagc
661  agagatcata  cagcttgttc  gttcggagcc  gcttttaacct  accttggttgga  gttggtctcagc
721  acttggttctg  cggagcgcac  ccaaatccact  ggggagccaa  tattcctcaaa  gagaagctct
781  tctctgtttt  gctgtgtcgt  cttggttttc  ctttggttcct  ctttggttcat  gttggtctgcac
841  dtgtgtgtgt  caatagctttg  gttggttag  gttggtcttgag  gttggtctttcc  gttggtctcagc
901  ttagagttctc  ttttcttttc  ttttcttttc  ttttcttttc  ttttcttttc  ttttcttttc  ttttcttttc
961  gatggtctgga  gattctgaagc  cagactcaca  gttgtaagac  cttgctgttggt  gttggtctctga
1021  ccccaacaaaag  agggcggcctt  gggggagggcc  ctgggtgcttc  cccactgcaca  cagcatgacc
1081  cctactgggc  ccccccacgtg  taccaaccttt  agctctagaac  cttgagcaca  acctctgtgc
1141  agagagaccc  caggtttgctg  tggatattaac  tttctcttct  tttcttcacc  cccactgcaca
1201  tggctcctcag  actctacact  cccactgctatg  gttgattttgg  aatattttgtgc  cccactgtaaa
1261  gcaacccccc  atgggtcttt  cccactgta  gaaatttcctt  ttgctccgca  acatgtttttt
1321  cctcccctctc  attggctatc  cccactgta  gaaatttcct  ctggcttctcc  cttctttctcc  cttctttctcc
1381  cttctcttctt  ttcacccttcc  tccagatttg  ttcgtaaccgc  atgagaaata  aagtttttctgt
1441  tggataacttc  c

FIG. 14C
Accession No.: NP_002177

1 mglgrciewg wtlesalr dtgwllaci cictcvclg svtgqgggpr artfctcltnm
61 ilriddchwta pelgqgsswp llftsngaqpg gthkcilrsg ecctvlppea vlvpssnfti
121 tfhhcmgrqs qvslvdppeyl prhvuclldpp sdlgssnissgc hccltwisap alepttlls
181 yelafkkqee aoeqaqhrdf ivqytvwlle afeldqpgflh earlrvmagc ledvveeerr
241 ytqgpasewqg pvcfgeqarpq gpllipwwc wpvctlctyil lllttgptyll fklpsgvtzx
301 fyqnpvpspam fgqfglysvnh gnfgtwsgah g专职egdca agtpqgqalap cvqeattltt
361 cgparsppksv aleeegggpp trlggnllse dlppagctewv qvgtlydlp edwpaslttr
421 pappsdqerg ssessssse nnycalgcyf gwllasslpng tqqsgpipal acglsccdhg
481 letcggyawv laqhcqrgpl hecdgmsglpp svlsskartw f

Accession No.: NP_789743

1 mhlgsncckn qgtllqrtch gvsccggwfgaq aarsilkgkp saqslagwt1 esealrrmdg
61 twllacicici ctvclgvyvatt gggggprsr tctltmnllr idchhsapet gggsapwllf
121 trllaaahisa scgavasqpsc clhrqechl tispalstta clggqasaww trstcgdtst
181 nissghcllt wisspaлептm tttlsyelaf kqeeawegq qhrdlhqvgyt wlliafleld
241 pgfliharrl vqmatlledv vccerytgaw sshswpovcfaq apgrqgpllip pwtgpvgtllv
301 avsilllltgp tyllfklisp rlgwptgpv cc

Accession No.: NP_000197

1 mlkpslpfs. llflqlpllg vglnnttiltp ngedttadaf ftttqptdla svstlplpvev
61 qcfvfnveym notwssseq gptntilhyw ykmssndkqv kcsyilfseietgtqflggg
121 eihlygftf vlgdpresar qatqmaokln lvivpwapenl tihlisseqg elmwwfrfln
181 helshlvgys tdwshwteq svdhphksf gsvqdgkvmt tfrgrsmfu clgsaqqhwen
241 shphwesn skenplfals psvqiswvewn gifiiklcvv fwhlertmplp tptkmledl
301 tsyahmnasv sqysgias lqdpyseric lveisppckq alggeggsap mngshpgwvap
361 pcytkpekt

**FIG. 15**
# EUROPEAN SEARCH REPORT

## DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Citation of document with indication, where appropriate, of relevant passages</th>
<th>Relevant to claim</th>
<th>CLASSIFICATION OF THE APPLICATION (IPC)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>X, P</td>
<td>WO 03/086458 A (MEDIIMMUNE, INC; LUDWIG INSTITUTE FOR CANCER RESEARCH; REED, JENNIFER,) 23 October 2003 (2003-10-23) * figures 1-20 * * claims 1-10 * * examples 1-3 * * sequences 3, 5, 8, 11, 13, 18-26 * -----</td>
<td>1-11</td>
<td>INV. A61K39/395 C07K14/52 G01N33/53 C07K16/24 C07K16/46 A61K47/48 A61P37/06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X</td>
<td>GRUSS H J ET AL: &quot;Interleukin 9 is expressed by primary and cultured Hodgkin and Reed-Sternberg cells.&quot; CANCER RESEARCH. 15 FEB 1992, vol. 52, no. 4, 15 February 1992 (1992-02-15), pages 1026-1031, XP008067811, ISSN: 0008-5472 * figure 4 * * page 1027 - page 1029 * -----</td>
<td>1,4-11</td>
<td>A61P35/00 A61P11/00 A61P11/06 A61P19/02 A61P25/28 A61P31/04 A61P31/12 G01N33/577 G01N33/68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E</td>
<td>WO 2004/091519 A (MEDIIMMUNE, INC; REED, JENNIFER, L) 28 October 2004 (2004-10-28) * claims 1,5,7,8,29,31-33,36 * -----</td>
<td>1-11</td>
<td>C07K A61K A61P G01N</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The present search report has been drawn up for all claims.

---

**Place of search:** The Hague  
**Date of completion of the search:** 17 March 2011  
**Examiner:** Bumb, Peter

---

**CATEGORY OF CITED DOCUMENTS**

- X: particularly relevant if taken alone
- Y: particularly relevant if combined with another document of the same category
- A: technological background
- O: non-written disclosure
- P: intermediate document
- T: theory or principle underlying the invention
- E: earlier patent document, but published on, or after the filing date
- D: document cited in the application
- L: document cited for other reasons
- a: member of the same patent family, corresponding document
## DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Citation of document with indication, where appropriate, of relevant passages</th>
<th>Relevant to claim</th>
<th>CLASSIFICATION OF THE APPLICATION (IPC)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ADD. C07K14/54</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The present search report has been drawn up for all claims.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Place of search</th>
<th>Date of completion of the search</th>
<th>Examiner</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Hague</td>
<td>17 March 2011</td>
<td>Bumb, Peter</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CATEGORY OF CITED DOCUMENTS

- **T**: theory or principle underlying the invention
- **E**: earlier patent document, but published on, or after the filing date
- **D**: document cited in the application
- **L**: document cited for other reasons
- **B**: member of the same patent family, corresponding document

- **C**: technological background
- **O**: non-written disclosure
- **P**: intermediate document
This annex lists the patent family members relating to the patent documents cited in the above-mentioned European search report. The members are as contained in the European Patent Office EDP file on. The European Patent Office is in no way liable for these particulars which are merely given for the purpose of information.

17-03-2011

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Patent document cited in search report</th>
<th>Publication date</th>
<th>Patent family member(s)</th>
<th>Publication date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>AU 2009201985 A1</td>
<td>11-06-2009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>CA 2481747 A1</td>
<td>23-10-2003</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>EP 14999352 A1</td>
<td>26-01-2005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>EP 2270049 A2</td>
<td>05-01-2011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>JP 2005535572 T</td>
<td>24-11-2005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>JP 2010248189 A</td>
<td>04-11-2010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>AU 2009238341 A1</td>
<td>10-12-2009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>CA 2522007 A1</td>
<td>28-10-2004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>EP 1617805 A2</td>
<td>25-01-2006</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>JP 2007526298 T</td>
<td>13-09-2007</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>US 2009186038 A1</td>
<td>23-07-2009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>US 2005147607 A1</td>
<td>07-07-2005</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

For more details about this annex: see Official Journal of the European Patent Office, No. 12/82
REFERENCES CITED IN THE DESCRIPTION

This list of references cited by the applicant is for the reader’s convenience only. It does not form part of the European patent document. Even though great care has been taken in compiling the references, errors or omissions cannot be excluded and the EPO disclaims all liability in this regard.

Patent documents cited in the description

- US 47779703 P [0001]
- US 46225903 P [0001]
- US 5824307 A [0036] [0150] [0279]
- US 60358934 B [0039]
- US 6261559 B, Levitt [0064]
- US 20040028685 A1 [0072]
- US 43678303 A
- US 371683 P [0104] [0152]
- US 37168302 P [0105] [0155] [0156]
- WO 9317715 A [0206]
- WO 9208802 A [0206]
- WO 9100360 A [0206]
- WO 9205793 A [0206]
- US 4474893 A [0206]
- US 4714681 A [0206]
- US 4925648 A [0206]
- US 5573920 A [0206]
- US 5601819 A [0206]
- US 4631211 A, Houghten [0212]
- WO 9823289 A [0219]
- WO 9734631 A [0219]
- WO 02060919 A [0219]
- US 6277375 B [0219]
- WO 9315199 A [0220]
- WO 9315020 A [0220]
- WO 0177137 A [0220]
- EP 413622 A [0220]
- US 5336603 A [0221]
- US 5622929 A [0221]
- US 5359046 A [0221]
- US 5447851 A [0221]
- US 5112946 A [0221]
- EP 307434 A [0221]
- EP 367166 A [0221]
- WO 9604388 A [0221]
- WO 9106570 A [0221]
- US 5605793 A [0222]
- US 5811238 A [0222]
- US 5830721 A [0222]
- US 5834252 A [0222]
- US 5837458 A [0222]
- US 6245759 B [0225]
- US 6396633 B [0225]
- US 6383790 B [0225]
- US 6335156 B [0225]
- US 6271242 B [0225]
- US 6242196 B [0225]
- US 436783 A [0298] [0318] [0332] [0344] [0358] [0371]
- US 379368 P [0298] [0318] [0332] [0344] [0358] [0371]
- US 6019968 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5985320 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5985309 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5934272 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5874064 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5855913 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5290540 A [0385] [0394]
- US 4880078 A [0385] [0394]
- US 5679377 A [0387]
- US 5916597 A [0387]
- US 5912015 A [0387]
- US 5989463 A [0387]
- US 5128326 A [0387]
- WO 9915154 A [0387]
- WO 9920253 A [0387]
- US 4526938 A [0388]
- WO 9109967 A [0390] [0502]
- US 6407213 B [0502]
- GB 9101134 W [0496]
- GB 9003209 A [0496]
- GB 9010047 A [0496]
- GB 9021869 A [0496]
- GB 9311236 A [0496]
- GB 9515982 A [0496]
- GB 9524041 A [0496]
- GB 9713844 A [0496]
- US 6598426 A [0496]
- US 5969108 A [0496]
Non-patent literature cited in the description

- Fundamental Immunology. Raven Press, 1989, 839 [0004]
- Current Medical Diagnosis & Treatment. Appleton & Lange, 1998, 793 [0009]
- The Merck Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy. 1999 [0012] [0047]
- Viral Infections of Humans Epidemiology and Control. Plenum Medical Book, 1989, 525-544 [0030]
- PRINCE, G.A. Ph.D. diss., 1975 [0033]
• CDC Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report, vol. 51 (44), 998-999 [0055]
• Dodds et al. Pharmacotherapy, 2000, vol. 20 (11), 1335-1355 [0056] [0288]
• Journal of Health-System Pharmacy, May 2001, 4-11 [0056]
• The Merk Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy. 1999 [0057] [0062]
• In HIV-infected patients, candidiasis is usually mucocutaneous and infects the oropharynx, the esophagus, and the vagina. Emerg. Infect. Dis., April 1996, vol. 2 (2), 109-116 [0057]
• Myers; Miller. CABIOS, 1988, vol. 4, 11-17 [0080]
• Current Protocols in Molecular Biology. John Wiley & Sons, 1989, 6.3.1-6.3.6 [0101]
• Fundamental Immunology, 1989, 332-336 [0107]
• Fundamental Immunology. Raven Press, 1989, 332-336 [0108]
• Mohammadm et al. Anticancer Drugs, 2001, vol. 12, 735-40 [0225]
• Antibody Carriers Of Cytotoxic Agents In Cancer Therapy: A Review. Thorpe et al. Monoclonal Antibodies 84: Biological And Clinical Applications. 1985, 475-506 [0228]
• Analysis, Results, And Future Prospective Of The Therapeutic Use Of Radiolabeled Antibody In Cancer Therapy. Monoclonal Antibodies For Cancer Detection And Therapy. Academic Press, 1985, 303-16 [0228]
• The Merck Manual of Diagnosas and Therapy. Merck Sharp & Dohme Research Laboratories, 1999 [0233]
• Cecil Textbook of Medicine. W.B. Saunders, 1996 [0233]
• BANI et al. *Int Immunopharmacol*, 2002, vol. 2 (8), 1195-1294 [0246]
• BUSSE ; NEAVILLE. *Curr Opin Allergy Clin Immunol*, 2001, vol. 1 (1), 105-108 [0246] [0266]
• TANG ; POWELL. *Eur J Pediatr*, 2001, vol. 160 (12), 14-19 [0246] [0266]
• MIYAJIMA et al. *Int Arch Allergy Immunol*, 2002, vol. 124 (1-3), 400 [0246]
• VAN NEERVEN et al. *Int Arch Allergy Immunol*, 2001, vol. 124 (1-3), 400 [0246]
• MIYAJIMA et al. *Int Arch Allergy Immunol*, vol. 128 (1), 24-32 [0266]
• NEERVEN et al. *Int Arch Allergy Immunol*, 2001, vol. 124 (1-3), 400 [0266]
• Physician’s Desk Reference. 2002 [0282] [0285]
• Physician’s Desk Reference. 1999 [0288] [0307] [0324] [0336] [0376] [0415]
• Mirror Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy. 1999 [0288]
• FISHMAN et al. Medicine. J.B. Lippincott Co, 1985 [0306]
• WU ; WU. *J. Biol. Chem.*, 1987, vol. 262, 4429-4432 [0385] [0405]
• GOODSON. *Medical Applications of Controlled Release, 1984*, vol. 2, 115-138 [0387]


• GOLDSPIEL et al. Clinical Pharmacy, 1993, vol. 12, 488-505 [0402]

• WU; WU. Biotherapy, 1991, vol. 3, 87-95 [0402] [0518]


• MULLIGAN. Science, 1993, vol. 260, 926-932 [0402] [0518]


• Current Protocols in Molecular Biology. John Wiley & Sons, 1993 [0402] [0518]


• BOESEN et al. Biotherapy, 1994, vol. 6, 291-302 [0406]


• GROSSMAN; WILSON. Curr. Opin. in Genetics and Devel., 1993, vol. 3, 110-114 [0406]


• BOUT et al. Human Gene Therapy, 1994, vol. 5, 3-10 [0407]


• CLIN. Pharma. ther., 1985, vol. 29, 69-92 [0410]

• STEMPLE ; ANDERSON. Cell, 1992, vol. 7 (1), 973-985 [0413]


• PITTELKOW ; SCOTT. Mayo Clinic Proc., 1986, vol. 61, 771 [0413]

• Goodman & Gilman’s The Pharmacological Basis Of Basis Of Therapeutics. McGraw-Hill, 2001 [0425]

• Physician’s Desk Reference. Medical Economics Co., Inc, 2003 [0425]


• ZHANG; ROTH. In Vivo, 1994, vol. 8 (5), 179-85 [0451]
• BRYANT et al. Lab Invest, 2000, vol. 80 (4), 553-73 [0451]
• KURAGUCHI et al. Oncogene, 2000, vol. 19 (50), 5755-63 [0451]
• MCLANE et al. PROC NATL ACADEMY SCI USA, 1998, vol. 19, 713-720 [0455]
• BURTON et al. Advances in Immunology, 1994, vol. 57, 191-280 [0496]
• SAWAJ AJRI, 1995, vol. 34, 26-34 [0497]
• MORRISON. Science, 1985, vol. 229, 1202 [0501]
• PADLAN. Molecular Immunology, 1991, vol. 28 (4/5), 489-498 [0502]
• STUDNICKA et al. Protein Engineering, 1994, vol. 7 (6), 805-814 [0502]
• ROGUSKA et al. PNAS, 1994, vol. 91, 969-973 [0502]
• MOREA et al. Methods, 2000, vol. 20 (3), 267-79 [0502]
• ROGUSKA et al. Protein Eng., 1996, vol. 9 (10), 895-904 [0502]
• SANDHU JS. Gene, 1994, vol. 150 (2), 409-10 [0502]
• GREENSPAN; BONA. FASEB J., 1989, vol. 7 (5), 437-444 [0504]
• RUTHER et al. EMBO, 1983, vol. 12, 1791 [0513]
• LOWY et al. Cell, 1980, vol. 22, 8-17 [0518]
• MULLIGAN; BERG. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 1981, vol. 78, 2072 [0518] [0538]
• SANTERRE et al. Gene, 1984, vol. 30, 147 [0518] [0538]
• CUNNINGHAM; WELLS. Science, 1989, vol. 244, 1081-1085 [0526]
• MACDONALD. Hepatology, 1987, vol. 7, 425-515 [0531]
• PINKERT et al. Genes and Devel., 1987, vol. 1, 268-276 [0531]
• KELSEY et al. Genes and Devel., 1987, vol. 1, 161-171 [0531]